				Page 371
1	SUPERIOR COURT OF THE STATE OF	CAL	IFORN	IA
2	COUNTY OF SAN FRANCISC	0		
3	UNLIMITED JURISDICTION			
4		_		
5	ELIEZER WILLIAMS, a minor, by SWEETIE	)		
б	WILLIAMS, his guardian ad litem, et	)		
7	al., each individually and on behalf	)		
8	of all others similarly situated,	)		
9	Plaintiffs,	)		
10	vs.	)	NO.	312236
11	STATE OF CALIFORNIA, DELAINE EASTIN,	)	VOLU	ME III
12	State Superintendent of Public	)		
13	Instruction, STATE DEPARTMENT OF	)		
14	EDUCATION, STATE BOARD OF EDUCATION,	)		
15	Defendants.	)		
16		_		
17				
18	Continued deposition of NANCY RU	ΤН		
19	MYERS, Ed.D., at 275 Battery Str	eet	. ,	
20	25th Floor, San Francisco, Calif	orn	ia,	
21	commencing at 9:43 A.M., Friday,			
22	January 24, 2003, before Jo Ann			
23	Bruscella, CSR No. 4295.			
24				
25	PAGES 371 - 594			

	Page 372		Page 374
1	APPEARANCES OF COUNSEL:	1	APPEARANCES OF COUNSEL (CONTINUED):
2 3	FOR THE PLAINTIFFS:	2 3	FOR INTERVENOR LOS ANGELES UNIFIED
4		4	SCHOOL DISTRICT:
5	ACLU FOUNDATION OF SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA	5	
6 7	BY: PETER J. ELIASBERG, ESQ. 1616 Beverly Boulevard	6	STRUMWASSER & WOOCHER LLP
8	Los Angeles, California 90026-5752	7 8	BY: KEVIN S. REED, ESQ. 100 Wilshire Boulevard
9	Tel: (213) 977-9500 x228	9	Suite 1900
10	Fax: (213) 250-3919	10	Santa Monica, California 90401
11	E-mail: peliasberg@aclu-sc.org	11	Tel: (310) 576-1233
12		12	Fax: (310) 319-0156
13 14	FOR THE DEFENDANT STATE OF CALIFORNIA:	13	E-mail: kreed@strumwooch.com
14	O'MELVENY & MYERS LLP	14 15	
16	BY: SHAUN M. SIMMONS, ESQ.	16	
17	400 South Hope Street	17	
18	Los Angeles, California 90071-2899	18	
19	Tel: (213) 430-6000	19	
20	Fax: (213) 430-6407	20	
21 22	E-mail: ssimmons@omm.com	21	
22		22 23	
23		23	
25		25	
	Page 373		Page 375
1	APPEARANCES OF COUNSEL (CONTINUED):	1	
2	AFFEARANCES OF COUNSEL (CONTINUED).	1 2	NANCY RUTH MYERS, Ed.D., having been previously duly affirmed to tell the
3	FOR THE DEFENDANTS SUPERINTENDENT OF PUBLIC	3	truth, the whole truth and nothing but the truth,
4	INSTRUCTION, DELAINE EASTIN; STATE DEPARTMENT	4	testified further as follows:
5	OF EDUCATION AND STATE BOARD OF EDUCATION:	5	
6		6	EXAMINATION (CONTINUING)
7	STATE OF CALIFORNIA DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE	7	BY MR. SIMMONS:
8 9	OFFICE OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL BY: ANTHONY V. SEFERIAN, ESQ.	8 9	Q. Good morning, Dr. Myers.
10	DEPUTY ATTORNEY GENERAL	9 10	<ul><li>A. Good morning.</li><li>Q. I just want to remind you briefly that you</li></ul>
11	1300 I Street, Suite 1101	11	are still under oath here today. 09:43 AM
12	Sacramento, California 94244-2550	12	A. Okay. Thanks. May I clarify one comment
13	Tel: (916) 445-8227	13	from yesterday?
14	Fax: (916) 324-5567	14	Q. You certainly may.
15	E-mail: anthony.seferian@doj.ca.gov	15	A. On page 12 of the expert report, I believe
16 17	FOR INTERVENOR CALIFORNIA SCHOOL BOARDS ASSOCIATION:	16	you asked well, I'm sorry. It's really page 13 09:44 AM
17	TOR ITTER TENOR CALIFORNIA SCHOOL DOARDS ASSOCIATION.	17 18	on the legislative findings that are noted A, B and C.
19	CALIFORNIA SCHOOL BOARDS ASSOCIATION	19	Q. Uh-huh.
20	BY: ABE HAJELA, SPECIAL COUNSEL	20	A. I think you asked me yesterday how did I
21	555 Capitol Mall, Suite 1425	21	know about those, or I'm not exactly sure what the 09:44 AM
22	Sacramento, California 95814	22	question was. I said from Rob Corley. I want to
23	Tel: (916) 442-2952	23	clarify, yes, it was Rob Corley is the one that
24 25	Fax: (916) 442-1280	24	suggested that I look at the California code, but
25	E-mail: abe@olsonhagel.com	25	obviously those are legislative findings. Those
		i i	

	Page 376		Page 378
1	aren't Rob Corley's findings. 09:44 AM	1	raised in connection with having a very specific 09:47 AM
2	Q. If you know, are those the legislative	2	process for addressing maintenance and operations
3	findings that are referred to in paragraph 46 of	3	for all schools in the state?
4	your report?	4	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection to the extent it
5	A. I'm not sure that's the exact number of the	5	calls for speculation.
6	code. 09:44 AM	6	THE WITNESS: Again, since I don't 09:47 AM
7	Q. I just want to do a couple quick points of	7	remember, I don't know what they would really raise
8	clarification. There are very few states that	8	as objections.
9	require an ongoing inspection process; is that	9	BY MR. SIMMONS:
10	correct?	10	Q. Were you going to add to that answer?
11	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague. 09:45 AM	11	A. The only thing I would think would be it's 09:47 AM
12	MR. SIMMONS: Actually, strike that.	12	very difficult to have state requirements without
13	Q. You are aware of a number of states that do	13	funding to assist with that. Again, I don't
14	inspections when new facilities are constructed; is	14	remember anyone specifically said that to me.
15	that correct?	15	Q. Did anyone propose to you that it would be
16	A. Yes. 09:45 AM	16	best to leave the maintenance and operations of 09:48 AM
17	Q. There are very few states that require any	17	public school facilities within local control?
18	kind of inspection once the facility has been built;	18	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague.
19	is that correct?	19	THE WITNESS: Again, I don't remember
20	A. There are some states, but I don't know	20	anybody specifically saying that.
21	what very few means. I don't know if I would 09:45 AM	21	BY MR. SIMMONS: 09:48 AM
22	characterize out of fifty-plus states, if you	22	Q. Do you have an understanding of the term
23	know, what very few means. In my research of the	23	"local control," as it's used in connection with
24	states I looked at, there certainly wasn't a	24	schools, the management of schools?
25	majority of those states, but I don't know that I	25	A. My understanding would be what you're
	Page 377		Page 379
1	would say very few, because I don't know what very 09:46 AM	1	suggesting is that it's totally up to the local 09:48 AM
2	few means.	2	district to decide how they will maintain their
3	Q. You identified two states as having a very	3	facilities f they choose to do whatever they
4	specific process for addressing maintenance and	4	choose to do, and nobody else will be involved in
5	operations.	5	that decision. That's my understanding.
6	Those were Maryland and Virginia; is that 09:46 AM	6	MR. SIMMONS: I would like to have an 09:48 AM
_		I _	

09:46 AM

correct? Or West Virginia. I'm sorry.
 A. Yes, Maryland and West Virginia were the

9 two states that have specific processes.

Q. In the course of your multistate survey,
 did you have conversations with anyone about the

12 wisdom of having a very specific process for

13 addressing maintenance and operations for all

14 schools in a state?

15 A. Yes.

16 Q. Did anybody suggest to you that that was a 09:46 AM
17 bad idea?
18 A. My recollection right now is I don't know
19 because of the numbers of people that I talked to

20 over a ten-month period. You know, I can't imagine

21 that somebody didn't say there's a concern about 09:47 AM

22 that. But to say specifically who that would be, I

couldn't do that right now without looking at mynotes.

Q. What concerns do you think folks would have

1	suggesting is that it's totally up to the local 09:48 AM
2	district to decide how they will maintain their
3	facilities f they choose to do whatever they
4	choose to do, and nobody else will be involved in
5	that decision. That's my understanding.
6	MR. SIMMONS: I would like to have an 09:48 AM
7	exhibit marked, which is a couple of e-mails.
8	(Deposition Exhibit 4 was marked for
9	identification.)
10	BY MR. SIMMONS:
11	Q. Have you had a chance to look at what's 09:50 AM
12	been marked as Exhibit 4, Dr. Myers?
13	A. Yes.
14	Q. Do you recognize the first page of Exhibit
15	4?
16	A. What do you mean, do I recognize? 09:50 AM
17	Q. Have you seen the document before?
18	A. Yes.
19	Q. Is this an e-mail communication that you
20	sent to someone?
21	A. Yes. 09:51 AM
22	Q. The first page is an e-mail communication
23	that you sent to Roger Young; is that correct?
24	A. Yes.
25	Q. And there is also a response from an

	Page 380		Page 382
1	e-mail response from Mr. Young on that page as well; 09:51 AM	1	facilities? 09:54 AM
2	is that correct?	2	A. No, not necessarily.
3	A. Yes.	3	Q. Why is that?
4	Q. If you will just look down toward the	4	A. He is a very strong believer that
5	bottom of the page, the first page of Exhibit 4. I	5	facilities have to be kept up. And it just so
6	think you will see that you have the second 09:51 AM	6	happens the district he is working in now, they have 09:54 AM
7	sentence of that first paragraph under Roger says,	7	the funding to do that. And he has written they,
8	"As I am sure you are aware, there are few states	8	the district, has a very comprehensive master plan,
9	that require any kind of inspection once the	9	and they have the funding to do what needs to happen
10	facility is built."	10	in their facilities. But he also understands, from
11	What did you mean by "few states," as you 09:52 AM	11	our conversations and working with him, that there 09:55 AM
12	used it there?	12	are some districts that aren't that fortunate. So
13	A. Not a majority of the states.	13	part of this was a shot at me because of the
14	Q. Can you turn to the second page of Exhibit	14	badgering we do with each other.
15	4? Have you seen that document before?	15	Q. If you will turn back real quickly to the
16	A. Yes. 09:52 AM	16	first page of Exhibit 4. There is a Calif. written 09:55 AM
17	Q. Can you tell me what the document is?	17	on there. Does it stand for California?
18	A. It's the e-mail survey that I sent to	18	A. Yes.
19	people across the United States.	19	Q. Did you write that?
20	Q. Does this document that's page 2 of Exhibit	20	A. Yes, I did.
21	4 include a response from someone you sent a survey 09:52 AM	21	Q. Can you tell me why you put that 09:55 AM
22	out to?	22	abbreviation for California on page 1 of Exhibit 4?
23	A. Yes.	23	A. If I recall and again, this was December
24	Q. Who is the response from?	24	of 2001. If I recall, this e-mail was to a
25	A. David Anstrandt.	25	gentleman in California who was the primary editor
	Dogo 291		Page 383
1	Page 381	1	Ũ
1	Q. Let's see. Question five of your survey 09:53 AM	1 2	for the new ASBO, Association of School Business 09:56 AM
2	dealt with whether you were aware of other states		Officials, facility manual. And I had seen the
3	that have a very specific process for addressing	3	manual proposal on line. And so I had written him
4	maintenance and operations for all schools in the	4	to ask him if we could collaborate on working
5	state; correct?	5	together, and I believe the California there is just
6	A. Yes, that was question five. 09:53 AM	6	because he is located, I believe, in California. 09:56 AM
7	Q. Mr. Anstrandt's response was, "You must be a Democrat. I vote for local control." Is that	7	That was the purpose of that.
8		8	Q. The he who you are referring to, is that
9	correct?	9	Mr. Young or someone else?
10	A. That's his response.	10	A. Mr. Young, Roger Young.
11	Q. Did you ask him about that response at all? 09:53 AM	11	Q. His address, you will agree, that's listed 09:56 AM
12	A. He and I have worked together for the last	12	in his e-mail is for Massachusetts; is that right?
13	two years on the project in Manheim Township, and we	13	A. Yes. But the document, as I saw it on the
14	have had this ongoing friendly dialogue on all kinds	14	e-mail, there is a whole group of people that were
15		1 ~	
16	of issues. He is one of the reviewers of my book	15	writing this document.
	of issues. He is one of the reviewers of my book and is a very conservative gentleman. And so he and 09:54 AM	16	MR. SIMMONS: Let me go off record for just 09:57 AM
17	of issues. He is one of the reviewers of my book and is a very conservative gentleman. And so he and 09:54 AM I over this last two years have played these games	16 17	MR. SIMMONS: Let me go off record for just 09:57 AM one second.
17 18	of issues. He is one of the reviewers of my book and is a very conservative gentleman. And so he and 09:54 AM I over this last two years have played these games with each other of philosophical beliefs.	16 17 18	MR. SIMMONS: Let me go off record for just 09:57 AM one second. (Discussion off the record.)
17 18 19	of issues. He is one of the reviewers of my book and is a very conservative gentleman. And so he and 09:54 AM I over this last two years have played these games with each other of philosophical beliefs. And so, as matter of fact, he called me the	16 17 18 19	MR. SIMMONS: Let me go off record for just 09:57 AM one second. (Discussion off the record.) MR. SIMMONS: We will have the court
17 18 19 20	of issues. He is one of the reviewers of my book and is a very conservative gentleman. And so he and 09:54 AM I over this last two years have played these games with each other of philosophical beliefs. And so, as matter of fact, he called me the next day and asked me if I received his e-mail and	16 17 18 19 20	MR. SIMMONS: Let me go off record for just 09:57 AM one second. (Discussion off the record.) MR. SIMMONS: We will have the court reporter mark that first.
17 18 19 20 21	of issues. He is one of the reviewers of my book and is a very conservative gentleman. And so he and 09:54 AM I over this last two years have played these games with each other of philosophical beliefs. And so, as matter of fact, he called me the next day and asked me if I received his e-mail and what did I think. And we laughed about it, and that 09:54 AM	16 17 18 19 20 21	MR. SIMMONS: Let me go off record for just 09:57 AM one second. (Discussion off the record.) MR. SIMMONS: We will have the court reporter mark that first. (Deposition Exhibit 5 was marked for 09:58 AM
17 18 19 20 21 22	of issues. He is one of the reviewers of my book and is a very conservative gentleman. And so he and 09:54 AM I over this last two years have played these games with each other of philosophical beliefs. And so, as matter of fact, he called me the next day and asked me if I received his e-mail and what did I think. And we laughed about it, and that 09:54 AM was kind of the extent of the discussion.	16 17 18 19 20 21 22	MR. SIMMONS: Let me go off record for just 09:57 AM one second. (Discussion off the record.) MR. SIMMONS: We will have the court reporter mark that first. (Deposition Exhibit 5 was marked for 09:58 AM identification.)
17 18 19 20 21 22 23	of issues. He is one of the reviewers of my book and is a very conservative gentleman. And so he and 09:54 AM I over this last two years have played these games with each other of philosophical beliefs. And so, as matter of fact, he called me the next day and asked me if I received his e-mail and what did I think. And we laughed about it, and that 09:54 AM was kind of the extent of the discussion. Q. Would you characterize Mr. Anstrandt as an	16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	MR. SIMMONS: Let me go off record for just 09:57 AM one second. (Discussion off the record.) MR. SIMMONS: We will have the court reporter mark that first. (Deposition Exhibit 5 was marked for 09:58 AM identification.) BY MR. SIMMONS:
17 18 19 20 21 22	of issues. He is one of the reviewers of my book and is a very conservative gentleman. And so he and 09:54 AM I over this last two years have played these games with each other of philosophical beliefs. And so, as matter of fact, he called me the next day and asked me if I received his e-mail and what did I think. And we laughed about it, and that 09:54 AM was kind of the extent of the discussion.	16 17 18 19 20 21 22	MR. SIMMONS: Let me go off record for just 09:57 AM one second. (Discussion off the record.) MR. SIMMONS: We will have the court reporter mark that first. (Deposition Exhibit 5 was marked for 09:58 AM identification.) BY MR. SIMMONS: Q. Dr. Myers, do you recognize what's just

25 been marked as Exhibit 5?

- 24 advocate for local control in connection with the
- 25 maintenance and operations of public school

4 (Pages 380 to 383)

	Page 384		Page 386
1	A. Do I recall the e-mail? No. 09:59 AM	1	addressing their schools. 10:07 AM
2	Q. Do you know whether this e-mail relates to	2	Q. Did reviewing the document trigger your
3	any particular state?	3	memory at all as to who might have prepared this
4	MR. REED: I'm sorry. We are talking about	4	document that's been marked as Exhibit 6?
5	Bates No. 0581?	5	A. No. This was given to me as some of the
6	MR. SIMMONS: Yes. 09:59 AM	6	information from Dr. Williams to review. 10:07 AM
7	MR. REED: It doesn't appear to me to be an	7	Q. It appeared to me as a report that was
8	e-mail. How do we know it's an e-mail?	8	prepared by a Grand Jury.
9	MR. SIMMONS: I agree.	9	Is that your understanding of the report?
10	Q. How do you know it's an e-mail, Dr. Myers?	10	A. I don't know if the Grand Jury prepared it,
11	A. I don't. I don't. 09:59 AM	11	but certainly the Grand Jury reviewed the school 10:07 AM
12	Q. Do you have any idea where this document	12	districts. I don't know that it says they prepared
13	may have came from that's been marked as Exhibit 5?	13	it. I don't know.
14	A. Right now, that was February 7th, 2002.	14	Q. Exhibit 6 refers to Amador Unified School
15	Right now I have no idea where this came from.	15	District; is that correct?
16	Q. You can put Exhibit 5 away for just a 10:00 AM	16	A. Yes. 10:08 AM
17	second.	17	Q. Are you familiar with the Amador Unified
18	Can we mark the next document in the pile?	18	School District?
19	(Deposition Exhibit 7 was marked for	19	A. No, I'm not.
20	identification.)	20	Q. Are you aware whether that's a school
21	MR. SIMMONS: That's been marked as Exhibit 10:01 AM	21	district within West Virginia? 10:08 AM
22	7; is that correct?	22	A. It's my assumption that it is because
23	(Discussion off the record.)	23	Dr. Williams gave me this information, but it
24	(Deposition Exhibit 7 was remarked as	24	certainly doesn't say that.
25	Exhibit 6 for identification.)	25	Q. You can put that document aside for now.

1	MR. SIMMONS: We have just remarked. 10:03 AM	1	Can we mark the next document? 10:08 AM
2	Exhibit 7 has now been turned into Exhibit 6. We	2	(Deposition Exhibit 7 was marked for
3	skipped a number.	3	identification.)
4	Q. Dr. Myers, when you have had a chance to	4	A. Can I ask a question?
5	review Exhibit 6, would you let me know if you	5	Q. Yes.
6	recognize the document? 10:03 AM	6	A. What do these numbers mean? 10:09 AM
7	A. Yes, I do.	7	Q. Those are referred to as Bates stamp
8	Q. What is the document that's marked as	8	numbers. When a party produces documents to another
9	Exhibit 6?	9	party, we generally mark them with a number that
10	A. This is an example of one of the reports	10	will allow us to identify the documents at a later
11	from the state of West Virginia. 10:03 AM	11	time. 10:09 AM
12	Q. Who prepared this report, if you know?	12	A. That's what's all through here is these
13	A. I don't know.	13	numbers. I thought I have never seen those numbers
14	MR. ELIASBERG: Take any time you need.	14	before. Okay. Thank you very much.
15	You should not just skim. You should look at the	15	Q. Do you recognize the document that's been
16	report and be comfortable with what it is. 10:04 AM	16	marked as Exhibit 7? 10:09 AM
17	MR. SIMMONS: Please take your time.	17	A. Yes, I do.
18	THE WITNESS: Okay.	18	Q. What is this document?
19	BY MR. SIMMONS:	19	A. These are some of the general notes that I
20	Q. Now that you have had a little more time to	20	took in talking in organize not organizing,
21	review the document, do you have an understanding as 10:06 AM	21	but in summarizing some of the information from some 10:10 AM
22	to what the document that has been marked as Exhibit	22	of the states that I talked to.
23	6 is?	23	Q. Do you see any inaccuracies in the notes
24	A. I understand it's part of what the data	24	that you have made here on Exhibit 7?
25	collection is for the state of West Virginia in	25	A. As best as I can remember from over a year

	Page 388		Page 390
1	and a half ago, these are the notes I took for 10:10 AM	1	things that I needed to include in the expert 10:15 AM
2	certain. So I assume they are accurate.	2	report. Somehow this all got stapled together, but
3	Q. Okay. Thank you. Let's move on to the	3	it's really more than
4	next document, if we can mark that, please.	4	Q. More than one set of notes?
5	(Deposition Exhibit 8 was marked for	5	A. Yes. Right.
6	identification.) 10:12 AM	6	Q. Can you separate them out or separate them 10:16 AM
7	BY MR. SIMMONS:	7	out into the order you would put them for me?
8	Q. Have you had a chance to review that	8	MR. ELIASBERG: When you say "order,"
9	document?	9	chronological?
10	A. Yes, I have.	10	BY MR. SIMMONS:
11	Q. Do you know what that document is that's 10:12 AM	11	Q. I guess, basically, which documents that 10:16 AM
12	been marked as Exhibit 8?	12	are part of Exhibit 9 would you put together?
13	A. These were some of the notes questions	13	A. The first four pages are from one or more
14	that I wanted to ask of Dr. Williams with regards to	14	of the phone conversations that I had with Rob
15	the West Virginia system on one or more of the phone	15	Corley. And then the next four pages are a
16	calls that we had, and probably prior to my visit 10:12 AM	16	combination of beginning to summarize some of my 10:16 AM
17	because there are a number of questions there.	17	information, as well as a phone conversation I'm
18	Q. At the bottom of the first page of Exhibit	18	speculating because I'm not sure because I haven't
19	8 there seems to be a little writing that was cut	19	identified it one of the conversations, when we
20	off. I wasn't able to decipher that. I wonder if	20	were starting to talk about how I needed to organize
21	you can. 10:12 AM	21	my expert report. And I would say that because it 10:17 AM
22	A. No, I can't.	22	speaks to data gathering, and talking about how, you
23	Q. Exhibit 8 also in addition to questions	23	know, that was done. So I assume that was from one
24	that you may have wanted to ask, it also seems to	24	of our conversations.
25	contain some summary statements about the school	25	Q. When you say, "one of our conversations,"
1			

1	building authority; is that correct? 10:13 AM	1	У
2	A. It describes what their some of the	2	
3	things they do, yes.	3	p
4	Q. Are there any inaccuracies in those	4	
5	statements that you're aware of?	5	E
6	A. Again, this is from the notes that I took 10:13 AM	6	
7	over a year ago. So I assume they are accurate.	7	r
8	MR. SIMMONS: Let's mark the next document,	8	Ι
9	please.	9	p
10	(Deposition Exhibit 9 was marked for	10	
11	identification.) 10:13 AM	11	p
12	MR. SIMMONS: Please take all the time you	12	
13	need to review that.	13	p
14	MR. ELIASBERG: Let the record reflect that	14	
15	Abe is not sharing his jokes with us.	15	Ċ
16	MR. SEFERIAN: Can we go off the record? 10:14 AM	16	
17	MR. ELIASBERG: Yes.	17	Ċ
18	(Discussion off the record.)	18	r
19	BY MR. SIMMONS:	19	v
20	Q. Have you had a chance to review Exhibit 9?	20	1
21	A. Yes. 10:15 AM	21	
22	Q. Can you tell me what Exhibit 9 is?	22	
23	A. You have a combination of two or three	23	E
24	different conversations and notes that I was taking	24	v
25	to myself or giving to summarize some of the	25	

	1 you mean between you and Mr. Eliasberg? 1			
	2 A. Yes. And these are some of my thoughts on			
3 points that I needed to make.				
	Q. When you say "these," which pages of			
	5	Exhibit 9 are you referring to?		
	6	A. Probably page 6, where it says, "No one 10:17 AM		
	7	right way in order to provide an equitable process.		
	8	Looking at standards, dollars. Follow up." That		
	9	page. These are some keywords.		
	10	Q. Okay. Do you know if you look at the		
	11	page that has the bears the Bates stamp No. 1719. 10:18 AM		
	Do you by chance have you retained,			
	13	perhaps, a better copy of those notes?		
	14	A. Obviously mine was on a yellow pad. I		
	15	don't know what all this is here.		
M	16	MR. ELIASBERG: Shaun, if you like I 10:18 AM		
	17	didn't actually literally put the stuff on the Xerox		
	18	machine myself, if you want to make a request it		
	19	would be helpful if you follow up with an e-mail or		
	20	letter. We don't have any problem re-Xeroxing it.		
	21	MR. SIMMONS: Thank you. 10:18 AM		
	22	Q. You mentioned that the first four pages of		
	23	Exhibit 9 were notes of a conversation that you had		
	24	with Mr. Corley?		
	25	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, misstates her		

	Page 392		Page 394
1	prior testimony. 10:19 AM	1	Q. When you say, "this," are you referring to 10:22 AM
2	THE WITNESS: I said it was one or more	2	a particular set of documents within Exhibit 10?
3	conversations. I'm not sure that this was all one	3	A. I'm referring to the Building Maintenance
4	conversation. My system was to try to keep separate	4	Survey and the Building Maintenance Inspection,
5	sections, as I talked to people, because I was doing	5	where it asks a number of questions, and they have
6	it over so many months and so many different places. 10:19 AM	6	to check off yes, no, or specific information about 10:23 AM
7	I'm not certain this is one day, necessarily, one	7	schools.
8	conversation.	8	Q. So the first two pages of Exhibit 10 could
9	BY MR. SIMMONS:	9	be considered a checklist that is used in connection
10	Q. I think that you testified earlier that you	10	with Maryland's inspection process?
11	thought you had had one, maybe two conversations 10:19 AM	11	A. Yes, part of their process. This is one 10:23 AM
12	with Mr. Corley; is that correct?	12	part of it.
13	A. I really don't remember. I know I have had	13	MR. ELIASBERG: We have been going a little
14	at least a couple of conversations with him.	14	less than an hour. Can we take a short break?
15	Q. When you say, "a couple," what number are	15	MR. SIMMONS: Yeah.
16	you referring to? Two? 10:20 AM	16	(Discussion off the record.) 10:23 AM
17	A. Possibly two, yes.	17	MR. SIMMONS: Let's mark it's a large
18	Q. How many conversations can you recall	18	document, 654 through 7003.
19	having with Mr. Corley?	19	(Deposition Exhibit 11 was marked for
20	A. Again, I think it was a couple of	20	identification.)
21	conversations. I think, as I stated earlier, we 10:20 AM	21	MR. SIMMONS: You can take your time to 10:34 AM
22	were playing phone tag back and forth. And I'm not	22	review that document. Again, the reason I'm handing
23	really sure. I called him several times. He called	23	this to you is to determine whether this is part of
24	me several times. I'm not really sure how many	24	the checklist that's listed in Maryland at all.
25	times. You know, we set up times to talk, and	25	Q. Have you had a chance to review Exhibit 11?
	Page 393		Page 395
1	that's why I am a little confused, because there 10:20 AM	1	A. Yes, I have. 10:36 AM
2	were numbers of times we called each other	2	O. Do you recognize Exhibit 11 as information

-

1	that's why I am a fittle confused, because there 10.20 AM	1	A. Tes, Thave. 10.50 AM
2	were numbers of times we called each other.	2	Q. Do you recognize Exhibit 11 as information
3	Q. Do you know whether you took any more notes	3	that you gathered in connection with your work on
4	than are provided here in the first four pages of	4	this case?
5	Exhibit 9 while talking with Mr. Corley?	5	A. Yes, I do.
6	A. I'm not sure because, again, I travel a 10:21 AM	6	Q. Can you tell me whether any documents 10:36 AM
7	lot, and I would take notes on small pieces of paper	7	relating to Maryland's checklist are included in
8	and big pieces of paper. I tried diligently to keep	8	Exhibit 11?
9	them in the box, but I assume the notes are in here.	9	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague.
10	But there may be a case they are stuck in some	10	MR. SIMMONS: Actually, why don't I ask it
11	project. 10:21 AM	11	a different way. 10:36 AM
12	MR. SIMMONS: Could we mark the next	12	Q. What documents are included the Exhibit 11?
13	document?	13	A. This is a letter to the Superintendent of
14	(Deposition Exhibit 10 was marked for	14	Schools in Baltimore County Board of Education,
15	identification.)	15	summarizing the twelve schools that were surveyed
16	BY MR. SIMMONS: 10:21 AM	16	during the months of January and February in 2001. 10:36 AM
17	Q. The reason I'm showing you this set of	17	And it provides an overall rating of the inspection
18	documents here, and actually the next document, is	18	reports. On the first two pages it's the letter
19	that in reviewing your work papers I was trying to	19	giving the rating of each of the buildings that had
20	find a checklist for Maryland that Maryland uses in	20	been inspected of the twelve. The backup
21	its inspection process. 10:22 AM	21	information, then, talks specifically about the 10:37 AM
22	Is that checklist anywhere within the	22	public school inspection and justification of each
23	document that's just been identified as Exhibit 10?	23	of those ratings in thirty-four different
24	A. This could be considered one of the	24	categories.
25	checklists.	25	Q. That page you're referring to right there

	Page 396		Page 398
1	is Bates stamped 657; is that correct? 10:37 AM	1	schools. 10:39 AM
2	A. 657, yes.	2	BY MR. SIMMONS:
3	Q. What, if you know, are pages 658 through	3	Q. I guess what I'm trying to find out, when
4	660 of Exhibit 11?	4	we have been discussing Maryland's inspection
5	A. This gives the on page 657 it talks	5	process, we have been referring to checklists. I
6	it just gives a rating and does not provide any 10:37 AM	6	went through the documents that were produced to us 10:40 AM
7	comments about why they got that particular rating.	7	and tried to find an example of Maryland's
8	On 6589 it specifically says for instance, on	8	checklist. These were the closest documents that I
9	roadways and parking lots, which is one of the	9	could come up with.
10	areas, it tells why they got the rating that they	10	Is there something else, in addition to the
11	received because the front brustling is badly 10:38 AM	11	materials that we just looked at here in Exhibits 10 10:40 AM
12	cracked, et cetera.	12	and 11, that would constitute a checklist for
13	So it gives the comments on from the	13	Maryland?
14	inspection as to why they gave the rating that they	14	A. I believe that you could find a blank copy
15	did.	15	of this. What Dr. Stenzler did to make it more
16	Q. I think that most of the documents are 10:38 AM	16	beneficial for me, he actually gave me filled-out 10:40 AM
17	just the remainder of documents in Exhibit 11 are	17	forms, and we didn't talk about all of the you
18	just a repeat for different schools of what we have	18	know, he didn't hand me, as Dr. Williams did, here's
19	already discussed. So I won't make you go through	19	everything we do, more or less, or at least here's a
20	those.	20	bigger picture of it. He actually gave me real
21	What I wanted to find out is whether, for 10:38 AM	21	projects. 10:40 AM
22	example, pages 657 through pages 660, are those an	22	So, you know, this is what I have, but I
23	example of the checklist that Maryland uses in its	23	would imagine you could talk with Dr. Stenzler, and
24	inspection process?	24	he could give you, quote, the data-gathering, all
25	MR. ELIASBERG: Are you saying example of	25	the pieces of that.
	· · · · •		
	Page 397		Page 399
1	the checklist or checklists plural? 10.38 AM	1	O That's fine Lausse Linet want to make $10.41$ AM

Page 3	397
--------	-----

1	the checklist or checklists, plural? 10:38 AM	1	Q. That's fine. I guess I just want to make 10:41 AM
2	MR. SIMMONS: Yeah, checklists if	2	sure that in terms of data-gathering mechanisms, are
3	that's	3	the only data-gathering mechanisms that you
4	THE WITNESS: The checklist one of the	4	obtained, in connection with your multistate survey,
5	checklists or one of the ways they evaluate is on	5	the ones that you have identified here in Exhibits
6	page 657. Page 658 and 659 would be the backup data 10:39 AM	6	10 and 11? 10:41 AM
7	as to why they gave them those ratings.	7	MR. ELIASBERG: For Maryland.
8	BY MR. SIMMONS:	8	MR. SIMMONS: For Maryland, yes.
9	Q. Page 657 of Exhibit 11 is something that	9	THE WITNESS: The only ones I have in my
10	you would identify as one of Maryland's checklists;	10	possession. But I saw in going to the site
11	correct? 10:39 AM	11	inspection, I saw the whole process. For instance, 10:41 AM
12	A. Yes, one of their evaluations.	12	there is how do you define superior, very good,
13	Q. The Building Maintenance Survey that we	13	and so forth. There is materials that helped them
14	discussed in paragraph 10 is another document that	14	define that, and there is training that goes along
15	you would identify as part of Maryland's checklist;	15	with that.
16	is that correct? 10:39 AM	16	Just to say that this is it would not be 10:41 AM
17	MR. ELIASBERG: You mean Exhibit 10.	17	correct. This certainly is one piece of the data
18	MR. SIMMONS: Exhibit 10.	18	gathering. And since they have been doing it for a
19	THE WITNESS: I would say it's part of	19	number of years, and these schools have a history,
20	their data-gathering process. It may be it's	20	it's probably a little more advanced than where you
21	part of the inspection process, but the Building 10:39 AM	21	might start if you're starting, you know, with a 10:42 AM
22	Maintenance Survey is more of a data gathering. The	22	brand-new model.
23	only reason it's a checklist is because they check	23	BY MR. SIMMONS:
24	off yes or no in some cases, but it's certainly part	24	Q. This other information that you're
25	of the data-gathering process for each of the	25	referring to in connection with data-gathering

	P (00		
	Page 400		Page 402
1	mechanisms, did you rely on that in forming the 10:42 AM	1	they have a better printout of that. I don't see 10:45 AM
2	basis of the opinions that you express in your	2	that we need to mark it.
3	report?	3	MR. REED: At least ask what it is or what
4	A. What I relied on was well, I didn't rely	4	it's doing in her work papers.
5	on one particular thing, but certainly what I looked	5	BY MR. SIMMONS:
6	at was the whole process and how it all fit 10:42 AM	6	Q. Can you answer Mr. Reed's question? 10:45 AM
7	together. This certainly was a integral piece of	7	Actually, if we are going to do this, we might as
8	that. To say you could use this without knowing	8	well mark it. I'm sorry.
9	that these have definition would also be critical,	9	(Deposition Exhibit 12 was marked for
10	as well as knowing that they do the data gathering	10	identification.)
11	in each of the schools. That's also critical. So 10:42 AM	11	MR. ELIASBERG: Shaun, Kevin asked two 10:45 AM
12	it wasn't any one particular area or piece of	12	questions. Why don't you ask them one at a time.
13	information. It was the process and all of the	13	MR. SIMMONS: Yeah, I will.
14	pieces they gathered.	14	Q. Have you had a chance to look at this
15	Q. I understand that. I guess what I'm	15	document that's been marked as Exhibit 12?
16	saying, I think you identified that there are some 10:42 AM	16	A. Yes, I have. 10:46 AM
17	additional documents available in Maryland that	17	Q. I recognize that there seems to be some,
18	relate to the data-gathering process, is that	18	perhaps, printing; that the document has symbols
19	correct, than what's been identified here in	19	instead of language where it likely would have
20	Exhibits 10 and 11?	20	words, I would suspect.
21	A. I know that there is more to how they go 10:43 AM	21	Do you recognize this document at all? 10:47 AM
22	about doing this than what I took home specifically,	22	A. No, I don't.
23	yes.	23	Q. Do you have any idea as to how you acquired
24	Q. I guess what I want to find out is, is that	24	this document?
25	"more" something you relied some in forming the	25	A. I can speculate on one way because I was

	Page 401		Page 403
1	opinions you express in your report? 10:43 AM	1	sitting here thinking about it. When we began the 10:47 AM
2	A. No. It certainly provided background	2	process we, meaning my assistant and I began the
3	knowledge.	3	process of gathering data, I asked her to go online
4	Q. How do you distinguish between background	4	and try to find information, legislative
5	knowledge and something that you relied on in	5	information, in all the states, including
6	producing your report? 10:43 AM	6	California. So she may have pulled this off from 10:47 AM
7	A. To know how they define superior versus	7	the state of California. It looks like a PowerPoint
8	very good is interesting and certainly something you	8	presentation.
9	might want to consider, but what I was investigating	9	What I tended to do was that she would give
10	is what was their process and how did they go about	10	me forty, fifty, sixty pages every time I came back
11	doing that. 10:44 AM	11	into the office, and I would kind of skim it and say 10:47 AM
12	MR. SIMMONS: You can probably handle this	12	I'm going to look at this. No, I'm not going to
13	next one just as easy as Dr. Myers. I think we got	13	look at this. So this may have been one of those
14	a bad printout of this document. Maybe it's	14	documents. I'm really not sure.
15	supposed to look like that.	15	MR. SIMMONS: I would like to mark the next
16	MR. ELIASBERG: A lot of the stuff that I 10:44 AM	16	collection of documents as Exhibit 13, please. 10:48 AM
17	look at that the state puts out looks like that.	17	(Deposition Exhibit 13 was marked for
18	Yeah, I mean, I will check on this during lunch and	18	identification.)
19	see what the story is.	19	MR. SIMMONS: It's a number of e-mail
20	MR. SIMMONS: For the record, will you give	20	communications that don't span any particular Bates
21	us the Bates numbers of that? 10:44 AM	21	range. I don't think there is a need to go through 10:48 AM
22	MR. ELIASBERG: 0466 through 0476.	22	these now because, really, what I want to find out
23	MR. SEFERIAN: Are you marking that?	23	is if this looks like the sum total of responses
24	MR. SIMMONS: So long as the Bates stamps	24	that you received via e-mail in connection with your
25	are in the record, I trust Peter to look and see if	25	survey.

	Page 404		Page 406
1	MR. ELIASBERG: Okay. We can do that at 10:48 AM	1	Q. And you're referring to page 1715? 11:07 AM
2	lunch.	2	A. Yes.
3	MR. SIMMONS: Just for your information,	3	Q. What does page 1715 say about the state?
4	there is one e-mail that's not included in here.	4	A. "The state agrees to craft something to
5	which is the one from New Mexico, that we had	5	more equitably distribute dollars." I don't know.
6	already marked as an exhibit. 10:48 AM	6	I don't know what my notes were at that point. 11:08 AM
7	MR. ELIASBERG: And also the one from	7	Q. On the second page of Exhibit 9, Bates
8	California; right?	8	stamped 1716, are there any references to the
9	MR. SIMMONS: That one is actually in here,	9	Department of Education, the Board of Education, or
10	still.	10	Superintendent of Public Instruction?
11	MR. SIMMONS: I have nothing further at 10:49 AM	11	A. Again, there is a reference to state grant 11:08 AM
12	this time.	12	and local grant, and a comment about DOE and OPSC.
13	(Discussion off the record.)	13	"Check the plans," is what it says.
14	EXAMINATION	14	Q. What did you mean when you said, "DOE and
15	BY MR. SEFERIAN:	15	OPSC, check the plans," on page 1716?
16	Q. Good morning, Dr. Myers. My name is Tony 11:05 AM	16	A. From the best of my recollection from a 11:08 AM
17	Seferian, and I represent the California Department	17	year ago, what that note means is that those two
18	of Education, the California Board of Education, and	18	organizations checked the design drawings and I
19	the California Superintendent of Public Instruction	19	don't know which level, but checked the design
20	in this lawsuit.	20	drawings for new construction. That's the best of
21	Did you have any discussions with 11:05 AM	21	my recollection what that note means. 11:09 AM
22	Mr. Eliasberg about the deposition or about this	22	Q. On the third page of Exhibit 9, Bates
23	case during the break we just took?	23	stamped 1717, are there any references to the State
24	A. Yes.	24	Board of Education, Department of Education, or
25	Q. What did you discuss with Mr. Eliasberg?	25	Superintendent?
	Page 405		Page 407

1	A. We were talking about one of the documents 11:06 AM	1	A. Yes. 11:09 AM
2	that had been asked of me earlier, and whether or	2	Q. What are those references?
3	not I mean, I was clarifying with him. I don't	3	A. One of the comments says, "Department of Ed
4	remember seeing that. So we were discussing that.	4	thirty billion in need," and something "a year
5	Q. You were referring to Exhibit 12?	5	given." On down it says, "State Board, State
6	A. Yes. 11:06 AM	6	allocation, public school construction. Approved by 11:10 AM
7	Q. Did you have any other discussion with	7	DOE, architectural plans are by the state
8	Mr. Eliasberg?	8	architect," and then it lists some others, which I
9	A. No.	9	can't read.
10	Q. I would like to ask you to direct your	10	Q. What did you mean in the reference on page
11	attention again to Exhibit 9. And on the first page 11:06 AM	11	1717, "Department of Ed, thirty billion in need a 11:10 AM
12	of Exhibit Myers 9, do you see any references there	12	year"?
13	to the Department of Education, or the Board of	13	A. I don't know. I don't remember.
14	Education, or the Superintendent of Public	14	Q. On the fourth page of Exhibit 9, Bates
15	Instruction?	15	stamped 1718, are there any references to the Board
16	A. The word "state" is on this page, but I 11:07 AM	16	of Education, Department of Education, or State 11:10 AM
17	don't know if that's a reference to the Board of	17	Superintendent?
18	Education or the State Superintendent, if that's	18	A. There is one there is a note. It says,
19	what you asked me.	19	"State" something "is funding on formula basis." I
20	MR. ELIASBERG: You're asking about the	20	don't know if that's a reference specifically to
21	whole document; right? 11:07 AM	21	what you're asking, but it says, "1/3 state and 2/3 11:10 AM
22	MR. SEFERIAN: I was asking about the first	22	local."
23	page.	23	Q. Are there any other references?
24	MR. ELIASBERG: I'm sorry.	24	A. Not that I recognize.
25	BY MR. SEFERIAN:	25	Q. I would like to ask you to look at Exhibit

	P (0)		D 440
	Page 408		Page 410
1	Myers 4 again. Is Exhibit 4 a printout of an e-mail 11:11 AM	1	other research that is completed. 11:14 AM
2	that you sent to Roger Young on December 19, 2001?	2	BY MR. SEFERIAN:
3	A. Yes, it is.	3	Q. Would it be correct to say that, as of this
4	Q. And at the bottom of the first page of	4	date, you're not aware of any studies that assess
5	Exhibit 4, did you state, "I am working with the	5	whether a state/local partnership results in
6	state of California in addressing the need for 11:11 AM	6	improved public school facility maintenance? 11:14 AM
7	facility maintenance standards across the country"?	7	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague and
8	A. That's what I stated.	8	ambiguous.
9	Q. What did you mean when you said that you	9	THE WITNESS: There are a number of
10	were working with the state of California, in	10	anecdotal studies that speak to the success of
11	Exhibit 4? 11:12 AM	11	schools in improving facilities. 11:14 AM
12	A. I was trying to shorten it so I didn't have	12	BY MR. SEFERIAN:
13	to go through the hole harangue. I was just saying	13	Q. Are you aware of any published studies that
14	I was working in California.	14	assess whether a state/local partnership results in
15	Q. At any time were you working on behalf of	15	improved public school facility maintenance?
16	the State of California? 11:12 AM	16	A. There are published anecdotal studies. 11:15 AM
17	Have you ever worked on behalf of the State	17	Q. What did you mean by "anecdotal studies"?
18	of California?	18	A. Where a school district is talking about
19	A. No, I have not.	19	what the attitude a number of areas of criteria
20	Q. The next line in that message, where it	20	looking at school facilities before monies were
21	says, "There are a few states that require" 11:12 AM	21	spent on facility conditions, and then those that 11:15 AM
22	withdraw that.	22	same criteria after dollars were spent on school
23	The next sentence in Exhibit 4 says, "As I	23	facilities.
24	am sure you are aware, there are a few states that	24	Q. Have those anecdotal studies that you're
25	require any kind of inspection once the facility is	25	referring to been published?
		•	

built." 11:12 AM	1	A. Some of them have. 11:15 AM
Do you have any estimate of how many states	2	Q. Which of those studies are you aware have
require any kind of inspection once the facility is	3	been published?
built?	4	A. One I am familiar with is one from
MR. ELIASBERG: Asked and answered.	5	Washington, D.C.
THE WITNESS: No, I don't. 11:12 AM	6	Q. Do you know the name of the study? 11:15 AM
BY MR. SEFERIAN:	7	A. No, I don't.
Q. Do you know if there are more or less than	8	Q. Do you know where the study was published?
five states that require any kind of inspection once	9	A. It was a doctoral dissertation, I believe.
a facility is built?	10	Q. Was it a doctoral dissertation published in
A. No, I don't. 11:13 AM	11	any recognized journal or literary source? 11:16 AM
Q. Have there been any studies, to your	12	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, compound and
knowledge, that assess whether state and local	13	vague and ambiguous.
partnership results in improved public school	14	THE WITNESS: I believe it was published in
facility maintenance?	15	the CEFPI, the Council of Educational Facility
MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague. 11:13 AM	16	Planners international journal. 11:16 AM
THE WITNESS: If you're asking me if there	17	BY MR. SEFERIAN:
is research academic research conducted on the	18	Q. Other than anecdotal studies, are you aware
state and local partnerships, and the condition of	19	of any studies that assess whether state and local
facilities, I know that in the state of Ohio one of	20	partnership results in improved public school
the things that they are looking at is beginning a 11:13 AM	21	facility maintenance? 11:16 AM
longitudinal study because the state is providing so	22	A. I'm not aware of any right now, as I sit
much so many dollars, and establishing that	23	here.
partnership, or that partnership has been	24	Q. Have there been any studies, to your
established. But I'm not aware, at this point, of	25	knowledge, that assess whether a facilities survey
	Do you have any estimate of how many states require any kind of inspection once the facility is built? MR. ELIASBERG: Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: No, I don't. 11:12 AM BY MR. SEFERIAN: Q. Do you know if there are more or less than five states that require any kind of inspection once a facility is built? A. No, I don't. 11:13 AM Q. Have there been any studies, to your knowledge, that assess whether state and local partnership results in improved public school facility maintenance? MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague. 11:13 AM THE WITNESS: If you're asking me if there is research academic research conducted on the state and local partnerships, and the condition of facilities, I know that in the state of Ohio one of the things that they are looking at is beginning a 11:13 AM longitudinal study because the state is providing so much so many dollars, and establishing that partnership, or that partnership has been	Do you have any estimate of how many states2require any kind of inspection once the facility is3built?4MR. ELIASBERG: Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: No, I don't.5THE WITNESS: No, I don't.11:12 AMBY MR. SEFERIAN:7Q. Do you know if there are more or less than8five states that require any kind of inspection once9a facility is buil?10A. No, I don't.11:13 AMQ. Have there been any studies, to your12knowledge, that assess whether state and local13partnership results in improved public school14facility maintenance?15MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague.11:13 AMTHE WITNESS: If you're asking me if there17is research academic research conducted on the state and local partnerships, and the condition of facilities, I know that in the state of Ohio one of the things that they are looking at is beginning a11:13 AMlongitudinal study because the state is providing so much so many dollars, and establishing that partnership, or that partnership has been24

	De 412		B 414
	Page 412		Page 414
1	results in improved public school facility 11:17 AM	1	Q. What do you mean when you say "case study"? 11:20 AM
2	maintenance?	2	A. Case studies refer to looking at specific
3	A. Specifically addressing only a survey being	3	school districts and talking about the process that
4	done for the district would not no, I'm not aware	4	they went through to bring their facilities up to a
5	of any studies suggesting that if you do a survey,	5	standard that they established.
6	then conditions are going to improve. 11:17 AM	6	Q. Have there been any statewide studies, to 11:21 AM
7	Q. Are you aware of any studies that have	7	your knowledge, to assess whether the state/local
8	assessed whether a survey in part results in	8	partnership let me withdraw that.
9	improved public school facility maintenance?	9	Have there been any statewide surveys, to
10	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague and	10	your knowledge, that address whether a facility
11	ambiguous. 11:17 AM	11	survey results in improved public school facility 11:21 AM
12	THE WITNESS: I don't understand that.	12	maintenance?
13	BY MR. SEFERIAN:	13	A. A facility survey doesn't do that alone.
14	Q. Are you aware of any studies that have in	14	That's only one piece of the information.
15	any way related a facility survey to improved public	15	Q. I appreciate that. I think my question was
16	school facility maintenance? 11:17 AM	16	focused a little more narrowly than that. 11:21 AM
17	A. Not a survey alone.	17	Are you aware of any statewide studies that
18	Q. How about a survey as part of a program of	18	assess whether a facility survey results in improved
19	other options as well?	19	public school facility maintenance?
20	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague.	20	A. Again, in the state of Ohio where they have
21	THE WITNESS: I don't understand the 11:18 AM	21	done a statewide facility survey. And in addition 11:21 AM
22	question.	22	to that survey, they gathered other data and
23	BY MR. SEFERIAN:	23	prioritized, and now they are in the process of
24	Q. What studies are you aware of that in any	24	improving facility conditions in the state of Ohio.
25	way discuss performing facility surveys as it	25	Q. Are there any other such studies you're
	Page 413		Page 415
1	Page 413		Page 415
1	relates to improving public school facility 11:18 AM	1	aware of? 11:22 AM
2	relates to improving public school facility 11:18 AM maintenance.	2	aware of? 11:22 AM A. Again, I think in the state of Maryland
2 3	relates to improving public school facility 11:18 AM maintenance. Are you aware of any such studies?	2 3	aware of? 11:22 AM A. Again, I think in the state of Maryland they began with a facility survey as one of their
2 3 4	relates to improving public school facility 11:18 AM maintenance. Are you aware of any such studies? A. Yes.	2 3 4	aware of? 11:22 AM A. Again, I think in the state of Maryland they began with a facility survey as one of their data-gathering mechanisms.
2 3 4 5	relates to improving public school facility 11:18 AM maintenance. Are you aware of any such studies? A. Yes. Q. Which studies are you aware of?	2 3 4 5	<ul><li>aware of? 11:22 AM</li><li>A. Again, I think in the state of Maryland</li><li>they began with a facility survey as one of their</li><li>data-gathering mechanisms.</li><li>Q. Are you aware of any statewide studies that</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6	relates to improving public school facility 11:18 AM maintenance. Are you aware of any such studies? A. Yes. Q. Which studies are you aware of? A. Again, it's anecdotal case studies of 11:18 AM	2 3 4 5 6	<ul><li>aware of? 11:22 AM</li><li>A. Again, I think in the state of Maryland</li><li>they began with a facility survey as one of their</li><li>data-gathering mechanisms.</li><li>Q. Are you aware of any statewide studies that</li><li>have examined whether a state that has implemented a 11:22 AM</li></ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7	relates to improving public school facility 11:18 AM maintenance. Are you aware of any such studies? A. Yes. Q. Which studies are you aware of? A. Again, it's anecdotal case studies of 11:18 AM school districts, but it's not just the survey.	2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>aware of? 11:22 AM</li> <li>A. Again, I think in the state of Maryland</li> <li>they began with a facility survey as one of their</li> <li>data-gathering mechanisms.</li> <li>Q. Are you aware of any statewide studies that</li> <li>have examined whether a state that has implemented a 11:22 AM</li> <li>state and local partnership thereby obtains improved</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	relates to improving public school facility 11:18 AM maintenance. Are you aware of any such studies? A. Yes. Q. Which studies are you aware of? A. Again, it's anecdotal case studies of 11:18 AM school districts, but it's not just the survey. It's the whole process.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>aware of? 11:22 AM</li> <li>A. Again, I think in the state of Maryland</li> <li>they began with a facility survey as one of their</li> <li>data-gathering mechanisms.</li> <li>Q. Are you aware of any statewide studies that</li> <li>have examined whether a state that has implemented a 11:22 AM</li> <li>state and local partnership thereby obtains improved</li> <li>public school facility maintenance?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	relates to improving public school facility 11:18 AM maintenance. Are you aware of any such studies? A. Yes. Q. Which studies are you aware of? A. Again, it's anecdotal case studies of 11:18 AM school districts, but it's not just the survey. It's the whole process. Q. Can you recall any such anecdotal case	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>aware of? 11:22 AM</li> <li>A. Again, I think in the state of Maryland</li> <li>they began with a facility survey as one of their</li> <li>data-gathering mechanisms.</li> <li>Q. Are you aware of any statewide studies that</li> <li>have examined whether a state that has implemented a 11:22 AM</li> <li>state and local partnership thereby obtains improved</li> <li>public school facility maintenance?</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, ambiguous and</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	relates to improving public school facility 11:18 AM maintenance. Are you aware of any such studies? A. Yes. Q. Which studies are you aware of? A. Again, it's anecdotal case studies of 11:18 AM school districts, but it's not just the survey. It's the whole process. Q. Can you recall any such anecdotal case studies of school districts, as you sit here today?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	aware of? 11:22 AM A. Again, I think in the state of Maryland they began with a facility survey as one of their data-gathering mechanisms. Q. Are you aware of any statewide studies that have examined whether a state that has implemented a 11:22 AM state and local partnership thereby obtains improved public school facility maintenance? MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, ambiguous and vague.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	relates to improving public school facility 11:18 AM maintenance. Are you aware of any such studies? A. Yes. Q. Which studies are you aware of? A. Again, it's anecdotal case studies of 11:18 AM school districts, but it's not just the survey. It's the whole process. Q. Can you recall any such anecdotal case studies of school districts, as you sit here today? A. Yes. 11:19 AM	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	aware of? 11:22 AM A. Again, I think in the state of Maryland they began with a facility survey as one of their data-gathering mechanisms. Q. Are you aware of any statewide studies that have examined whether a state that has implemented a 11:22 AM state and local partnership thereby obtains improved public school facility maintenance? MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, ambiguous and vague. THE WITNESS: I don't understand what 11:23 AM
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	relates to improving public school facility 11:18 AM maintenance. Are you aware of any such studies? A. Yes. Q. Which studies are you aware of? A. Again, it's anecdotal case studies of 11:18 AM school districts, but it's not just the survey. It's the whole process. Q. Can you recall any such anecdotal case studies of school districts, as you sit here today? A. Yes. 11:19 AM Q. Would you please tell me which studies you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	aware of? 11:22 AM A. Again, I think in the state of Maryland they began with a facility survey as one of their data-gathering mechanisms. Q. Are you aware of any statewide studies that have examined whether a state that has implemented a 11:22 AM state and local partnership thereby obtains improved public school facility maintenance? MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, ambiguous and vague. THE WITNESS: I don't understand what 11:23 AM you're asking.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	relates to improving public school facility 11:18 AM maintenance. Are you aware of any such studies? A. Yes. Q. Which studies are you aware of? A. Again, it's anecdotal case studies of 11:18 AM school districts, but it's not just the survey. It's the whole process. Q. Can you recall any such anecdotal case studies of school districts, as you sit here today? A. Yes. 11:19 AM Q. Would you please tell me which studies you can recall?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	aware of? 11:22 AM A. Again, I think in the state of Maryland they began with a facility survey as one of their data-gathering mechanisms. Q. Are you aware of any statewide studies that have examined whether a state that has implemented a 11:22 AM state and local partnership thereby obtains improved public school facility maintenance? MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, ambiguous and vague. THE WITNESS: I don't understand what 11:23 AM you're asking. BY MR. SEFERIAN:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	relates to improving public school facility 11:18 AM maintenance. Are you aware of any such studies? A. Yes. Q. Which studies are you aware of? A. Again, it's anecdotal case studies of 11:18 AM school districts, but it's not just the survey. It's the whole process. Q. Can you recall any such anecdotal case studies of school districts, as you sit here today? A. Yes. 11:19 AM Q. Would you please tell me which studies you can recall? A. I can give you a number of examples.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	aware of? 11:22 AM A. Again, I think in the state of Maryland they began with a facility survey as one of their data-gathering mechanisms. Q. Are you aware of any statewide studies that have examined whether a state that has implemented a 11:22 AM state and local partnership thereby obtains improved public school facility maintenance? MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, ambiguous and vague. THE WITNESS: I don't understand what 11:23 AM you're asking. BY MR. SEFERIAN: Q. You mentioned in Maryland that they
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	relates to improving public school facility 11:18 AM maintenance. Are you aware of any such studies? A. Yes. Q. Which studies are you aware of? A. Again, it's anecdotal case studies of 11:18 AM school districts, but it's not just the survey. It's the whole process. Q. Can you recall any such anecdotal case studies of school districts, as you sit here today? A. Yes. 11:19 AM Q. Would you please tell me which studies you can recall? A. I can give you a number of examples. Again, it's a case study, and it's looking	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>aware of? 11:22 AM</li> <li>A. Again, I think in the state of Maryland</li> <li>they began with a facility survey as one of their</li> <li>data-gathering mechanisms.</li> <li>Q. Are you aware of any statewide studies that</li> <li>have examined whether a state that has implemented a 11:22 AM</li> <li>state and local partnership thereby obtains improved</li> <li>public school facility maintenance?</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, ambiguous and</li> <li>vague.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: I don't understand what 11:23 AM</li> <li>you're asking.</li> <li>BY MR. SEFERIAN:</li> <li>Q. You mentioned in Maryland that they</li> <li>performed a survey initially as a data-gathering</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	relates to improving public school facility 11:18 AM maintenance. Are you aware of any such studies? A. Yes. Q. Which studies are you aware of? A. Again, it's anecdotal case studies of 11:18 AM school districts, but it's not just the survey. It's the whole process. Q. Can you recall any such anecdotal case studies of school districts, as you sit here today? A. Yes. 11:19 AM Q. Would you please tell me which studies you can recall? A. I can give you a number of examples. Again, it's a case study, and it's looking at Oklahoma City public schools. And part of the 11:19 AM	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	aware of? 11:22 AM A. Again, I think in the state of Maryland they began with a facility survey as one of their data-gathering mechanisms. Q. Are you aware of any statewide studies that have examined whether a state that has implemented a 11:22 AM state and local partnership thereby obtains improved public school facility maintenance? MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, ambiguous and vague. THE WITNESS: I don't understand what 11:23 AM you're asking. BY MR. SEFERIAN: Q. You mentioned in Maryland that they performed a survey initially as a data-gathering advice. My question is a little bit different than 11:23 AM
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	relates to improving public school facility 11:18 AM maintenance. Are you aware of any such studies? A. Yes. Q. Which studies are you aware of? A. Again, it's anecdotal case studies of 11:18 AM school districts, but it's not just the survey. It's the whole process. Q. Can you recall any such anecdotal case studies of school districts, as you sit here today? A. Yes. Q. Would you please tell me which studies you can recall? A. I can give you a number of examples. Again, it's a case study, and it's looking at Oklahoma City public schools. And part of the 11:19 AM process for their master planning for renovation of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>aware of? 11:22 AM</li> <li>A. Again, I think in the state of Maryland</li> <li>they began with a facility survey as one of their</li> <li>data-gathering mechanisms.</li> <li>Q. Are you aware of any statewide studies that</li> <li>have examined whether a state that has implemented a 11:22 AM</li> <li>state and local partnership thereby obtains improved</li> <li>public school facility maintenance?</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, ambiguous and</li> <li>vague.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: I don't understand what 11:23 AM</li> <li>you're asking.</li> <li>BY MR. SEFERIAN:</li> <li>Q. You mentioned in Maryland that they</li> <li>performed a survey initially as a data-gathering</li> <li>advice. My question is a little bit different than 11:23 AM</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	relates to improving public school facility 11:18 AM maintenance. Are you aware of any such studies? A. Yes. Q. Which studies are you aware of? A. Again, it's anecdotal case studies of 11:18 AM school districts, but it's not just the survey. It's the whole process. Q. Can you recall any such anecdotal case studies of school districts, as you sit here today? A. Yes. Q. Would you please tell me which studies you can recall? A. I can give you a number of examples. Again, it's a case study, and it's looking at Oklahoma City public schools. And part of the 11:19 AM process for their master planning for renovation of facilities was to do facility surveys of each of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>aware of? 11:22 AM</li> <li>A. Again, I think in the state of Maryland they began with a facility survey as one of their data-gathering mechanisms.</li> <li>Q. Are you aware of any statewide studies that have examined whether a state that has implemented a 11:22 AM state and local partnership thereby obtains improved public school facility maintenance?</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, ambiguous and vague.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: I don't understand what 11:23 AM you're asking.</li> <li>BY MR. SEFERIAN:</li> <li>Q. You mentioned in Maryland that they performed a survey initially as a data-gathering advice. My question is a little bit different than 11:23 AM that. I'm asking whether you're aware of any studies that have assessed whether any state that</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	relates to improving public school facility 11:18 AM maintenance. Are you aware of any such studies? A. Yes. Q. Which studies are you aware of? A. Again, it's anecdotal case studies of 11:18 AM school districts, but it's not just the survey. It's the whole process. Q. Can you recall any such anecdotal case studies of school districts, as you sit here today? A. Yes. 11:19 AM Q. Would you please tell me which studies you can recall? A. I can give you a number of examples. Again, it's a case study, and it's looking at Oklahoma City public schools. And part of the 11:19 AM process for their master planning for renovation of facilities was to do facility surveys of each of their buildings. And that part of that, then,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>aware of? 11:22 AM</li> <li>A. Again, I think in the state of Maryland they began with a facility survey as one of their data-gathering mechanisms.</li> <li>Q. Are you aware of any statewide studies that have examined whether a state that has implemented a 11:22 AM state and local partnership thereby obtains improved public school facility maintenance?</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, ambiguous and vague.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: I don't understand what 11:23 AM you're asking.</li> <li>BY MR. SEFERIAN:</li> <li>Q. You mentioned in Maryland that they performed a survey initially as a data-gathering advice. My question is a little bit different than 11:23 AM that. I'm asking whether you're aware of any studies that have assessed whether any state that has implemented a state and local partnership has</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	relates to improving public school facility 11:18 AM maintenance. Are you aware of any such studies? A. Yes. Q. Which studies are you aware of? A. Again, it's anecdotal case studies of 11:18 AM school districts, but it's not just the survey. It's the whole process. Q. Can you recall any such anecdotal case studies of school districts, as you sit here today? A. Yes. Q. Would you please tell me which studies you can recall? A. I can give you a number of examples. Again, it's a case study, and it's looking at Oklahoma City public schools. And part of the 11:19 AM process for their master planning for renovation of facilities was to do facility surveys of each of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>aware of? 11:22 AM</li> <li>A. Again, I think in the state of Maryland they began with a facility survey as one of their data-gathering mechanisms.</li> <li>Q. Are you aware of any statewide studies that have examined whether a state that has implemented a 11:22 AM state and local partnership thereby obtains improved public school facility maintenance?</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, ambiguous and vague.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: I don't understand what 11:23 AM you're asking.</li> <li>BY MR. SEFERIAN:</li> <li>Q. You mentioned in Maryland that they performed a survey initially as a data-gathering advice. My question is a little bit different than 11:23 AM that. I'm asking whether you're aware of any studies that have assessed whether any state that</li> </ul>

22 which facilities needed to be replaced. And from

are currently in the process of doing those

that data a bond issue was -- was passed, and they

23

24

25

projects.

- 21maintenance.11:23 AM22MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, compound,
- 23 misstates her prior testimony.
- 24 THE WITNESS: I think what I spoke to
- 25 earlier was in the state of Maryland they have done

	Page 416		Page 418
1	a historical study looking at the rankings of the 11:23 AM	1	the whole process; that schools were in a much lower 11:26 AM
2	school districts twenty years ago, I believe. It	2	category twenty years ago in terms of fair, poor,
3	may have been ten years, but I believe it's twenty	3	whatever those categories were. And now the numbers
4	years ago, and then the ranking of the schools this	4	suggest that most of the schools are in good to very
5	last year.	5	good condition. But it does not say it's because of
6	And in their study, in the summary of that 11:24 AM	6	a particular facility survey or, you know, a 11:26 AM
7	study, they suggest that the schools have improved	7	particular thing. It speaks to the process, from my
8	because of well, they the schools have	8	recollection.
9	improved, and the you have to infer from that	9	Q. Have there been any studies, to your
10	it's because of the process that they are using in	10	knowledge, that assess whether an inspection process
11	the state of Maryland. 11:24 AM	11	results in improved public school facility 11:27 AM
12	I would have to look at the study to	12	maintenance?
13	exactly know what they say, but basically what they	13	A. Again, what I would be aware of would be
14	are saying is, you know, this is where they were	14	case studies or anecdotal incidences.
15	when we started the process. This is where the	15	Q. Other than anecdotal studies, are you aware
16	schools are now. 11:24 AM	16	of any studies that have assessed whether an 11:27 AM
17	Q. Are you aware of any other such studies?	17	inspection process results in improved public school
18	A. As I sit here right now, I can't think of	18	facility maintenance?
19	another one.	19	A. I assume, when you're using the word
20	Q. The study you just referred to where	20	"studies," you're referring to academic research.
21	Maryland examined school districts twenty years ago, 11:24 AM	21	And, no, I'm not aware of academic research. 11:27 AM
22	and then ranked the school last year, is that study	22	Q. Have you developed any objective way to
23	in the materials that you produced in this case?	23	compare the quality of public school facility
24	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, calls for	24	maintenance in California with maintenance in other
25	speculation.	25	states?
	Page 417		Page 419
Ι.			-
1	THE WITNESS: I don't know if it was. 11:25 AM	1	A. No. 11:27 AM
2	BY MR. SEFERIAN:	2	Q. In this case did you perform any
3	Q. What is the name of that study in Maryland	3	statistically valid study comparing the overall
4	that you referred to?	4	quality of public school facility maintenance in
5	A. I don't remember. I was asked earlier, and	5	California with New Mexico?
6	I don't remember. 11:25 AM	6	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague and 11:28 AM
7	MR. ELIASBERG: It is in the box that we	7	ambiguous.
I X	sent to you. I said it was speculation because she	8	THE WITNESS My responsibility for my

- sent to you. I said it was speculation because she 8 9 didn't exactly know what we produced to you. But,
- 10 yes, we did produce that document.
- THE WITNESS: I remember it had a green 11 11:25 AM 12 cover. 13 BY MR. SEFERIAN: 14 Q. In the Maryland study that you referred to, did that study specifically find that there was 15 increased public school facility maintenance as a 11:25 AM 16 result of the facility survey being implemented in 17 18 the state? 19 A. The study really looked at the schools. It 20 did not specifically say it was one thing. In other 21 words, the survey wasn't the reason why those 11:26 AM 22 schools have improved. 23 What I am inferring from this
- 24 information -- because I don't believe they come
- 25 right out and say it was this or that, but it was

THE WITNESS: My responsibility for my 8 9 expert report was to look at models in other states 10 that were successful. So, no, I did not look at

- 11:28 AM 11 California and do a comparison.
- BY MR. SEFERIAN: 12 13 Q. In this case did you perform any
- statistically valid study comparing the overall 14
- quality of public school facility maintenance in 15
- California with maintenance in any other state? 11:28 AM 16
- 17 A. No. I did not.
- 18 Q. Have you performed any analysis of whether
- 19 there are greater or lesser disparities in
- 20 facilities maintenance among public schools in
- 21 California as compared with other states? 11:28 AM
- 22 A. No, I have not.
  - Q. Do you have any opinion that quantifies
- 24 exactly how much facility standard affect facility
- 25 maintenance?

23

	Page 420		Page 422
1	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague and 11:29 AM	1	understand. 11:32 AM
2	ambiguous.	2	Q. Are you aware of any studies generally that
3	THE WITNESS: I don't know what you mean by	3	show that a state needs to have a system of
4	that.	4	statewide standards and inspections in order to
5	BY MR. SEFERIAN:	5	ensure that that state let me withdraw that
6	Q. In your report you refer to implementation 11:29 AM	6	question. 11:32 AM
7	of statewide facilities standards; correct?	7	Are you aware of any study that shows that
8	A. I'm saying that's one part of the process,	8	a system of statewide standards and inspections is
9	yes.	9	needed to ensure that public school facility
10	Q. Have you attempted in some way to quantify	10	maintenance in that state will occur for the life of
11	the relationship between implementation of statewide 11:29 AM	11	the public school buildings? 11:32 AM
12	facility standards and improvement of facility	12	A. If what I think you're asking is, am I
13	maintenance in public schools?	13	aware of any academic research that speaks to state
14	A. No.	14	intervention to maintain school facilities for the
15	Q. Are you aware of any study that has	15	life of the building? My answer would be, again,
16	demonstrated that the public school facility 11:29 AM	16	only anecdotal information. Only anecdotal studies. 11:32 AM
17	organizational structure in Maryland has improved	17	Q. Are you aware of any study that has found
18	public school facility maintenance there?	18	that a different public school facility
19	A. I don't understand your question.	19	organizational structure in California would
20	Q. Can you tell me what part you don't	20	improve let me withdraw that.
21	understand or what's unclear about it, and I can 11:30 AM	21	Are you aware of any study that has found 11:33 AM
22	rephrase it?	22	that a different public school facility
23	A. Something about the organizational	23	organizational structure in California would
24	structure of Maryland, and then I don't know. I was	24	improve let me withdraw that.
25	kind of thinking about that, and then I got lost.	25	The last time. Are you aware of any study
	Page 421		Page 423
1		1	Ŭ
1 2	Q. Are you aware of any study that has 11:30 AM attempted to demonstrate whether or not the public	1 2	that found that a different public school 11:33 AM organizational structure in California would result
2	school organizational structure in Maryland has	2	in improved public school facility maintenance?

in improved public school facility maintenance? school organizational structure in Maryland has 3 3 4 improved the public school facility maintenance in 4 A. Again, my expert report was to look at 5 that state? 5 other state models. So, no, I'm not aware of 6 A. I'm not aware of a study that directly 11:30 AM studies in California. 11:33 AM 6 7 speaks only to that. 7 Q. Did your report in this case cite any 8 Q. In the report that you prepared for this 8 studies that have proven that a system of formal 9 case, which we have marked as Myers 1, did you site 9 inspections in a state has resulted in improved 10 any studies that show that a system of standards and 10 public school facility maintenance? 11 inspections needs to be in place to ensure that 11:31 AM 11 MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, asked and 11:34 AM public school facility maintenance will occur for 12 12 answered. 13 the life of the building? 13 THE WITNESS: Again, if you're defining 14 MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague and 14 studies as academic research, I did not site any 15 ambiguous. 15 academic research. THE WITNESS: Again, if you're referring to 11:31 AM 16 BY MR. SEFERIAN: 11:34 AM 16 17 defining studies as academic research, no, I did 17 Q. In this case have you made any attempt to 18 not. 18 rate the states in terms of the quality, efficiency 19 BY MR. SEFERIAN: 19 or frequently of public school facility maintenance? 20 Q. Are you aware of any studies that show that 20 MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague and 21 compound. 21 a system of standards and inspections needs to be in 11:31 AM 11:34 AM 22 THE WITNESS: If you're asking me, in 22 place to ensure that public school facility 23 maintenance will occur for the life of the public 23 looking -- surveying the other states, did I give 24 school building? 24 them a rank order of who I thought was best versus 25 A. Will you ask that again, please? I don't 25 not so good, no, I did not make an attempt to do

Page 424	Page 426
<ul> <li>that. 11:34 AM</li> <li>BY MR. SEFERIAN:</li> <li>Q. Have you rated the states in terms of the</li> <li>equality of public school facility maintenance</li> <li>within each state?</li> <li>A. In my multistate survey, no, I did not do a 11:35 AM</li> <li>ranking.</li> <li>Q. In any of the work that you did in this</li> <li>case, have you rated the states in terms of the</li> <li>equality of the public school facility maintenance</li> <li>within each state? 11:35 AM</li> <li>A. In terms of equality of public school</li> <li>maintenance with any states, no, I did not.</li> <li>Q. Have there been any studies, to your</li> <li>knowledge, that have assessed the most important</li> <li>factors that determine equality of the state's 11:35 AM</li> <li>public school facility maintenance?</li> <li>A. Again, if you're referring to academic</li> <li>research, speaking to state involvement, and</li> <li>facility conditions, I'm not aware of academic</li> <li>research. 11:35 AM</li> </ul>	1related the organizational structure of the11:37 AM2government in a state with the quality of that3state's public school facility maintenance?4A. If you're asking if I know of academic5research that looks at organizational state6organizational structures relating to school11:38 AM7facility conditions in particular schools, no, I'm8not aware of any academic research.9Q. Have you ever published any materials10concerning the components of a successful state11school facilities program?11:38 AM12Let me withdraw that.13Do you have any publications concerning the14components of a successful statewide school15facilities program?16A. In the yes.11:38 AM17Q. Would you please state what those18publications are?19A. I'm sorry. The answer should be, no, I20haven't published it yet. But in the book that we21are writing on school facilities, one of the11:38 AM
22 Q. Have you measured or rated the adequacy of	22 chapters is going to talk about maintenance and
23 public school facility maintenance in California as	23 operations. And it's not written yet, but in our
24 compared with any other states?	24 outline one of the things that we are going to talk
A. No, I have not.	about are some of the components that make up a good
<ul> <li>9 Page 425</li> <li>1 Q. Are you aware of any studies that have 11:36 AM</li> <li>examined which types of governmental organizational</li> <li>structure are best suited to ensure equality and</li> <li>quality of public school facility maintenance?</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, compound, vague.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: What I think if you're 11:36 AM</li> <li>asking are there studies I'm sorry. I don't</li> <li>understand what you asked.</li> <li>BY MR. SEFERIAN:</li> <li>Q. I'm glad you told me. One thing I forgot</li> <li>to ask you, if any of the questions I ask aren't 11:37 AM</li> <li>clear, if you would please let me know, and I will</li> <li>be happy to restate them.</li> <li>A. Okay. Would you restate that? Thanks.</li> <li>Q. Are you aware of any studies which have</li> <li>looked at the organizational structure of public 11:37 AM</li> <li>schools in a state or more states, and related that</li> <li>structure to the equality or quality of public</li> <li>school facility maintenance in that state?</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Objection,</li> <li>incomprehensible. 11:37 AM</li> <li>THE WITNESS: You will have to restate it.</li> <li>I'm sorry.</li> <li>BY MR. SEFERIAN:</li> <li>Q. Are you aware of any studies that have</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>Page 427</li> <li>process for ensuring maintenance and operations for 11:39 AM</li> <li>school facilities. We are going to speak to that as</li> <li>one example.</li> <li>Q. As of the date of this deposition, do you</li> <li>have any publications concerning the components of a</li> <li>successful statewide school facilities program? 11:39 AM</li> <li>A. No, I don't.</li> <li>Q. Has any published study examined whether</li> <li>West Virginia's public school facility maintenance</li> <li>has improved since it adopted the organizational</li> <li>structures mentioned in your report? 11:39 AM</li> <li>A. If the question is am I aware of any</li> <li>studies that have been done or have been published,</li> <li>I'm aware of, again, a case study published in the</li> <li>Council of Educational Facility Planners talking</li> <li>about their process. And I am not sure if the 11:40 AM</li> <li>content also talked about results, but I know that</li> <li>it was published in the Council of Educational</li> <li>Facility Planners journal.</li> <li>Q. What is the name of that case study that</li> <li>you're referring to? 11:40 AM</li> <li>A. I don't know the name, but it's an article.</li> <li>It would be something about West Virginia.</li> <li>Q. Is that a document that was produced in</li> <li>this case?</li> </ul>

	Page 428		Page 430
1	A. No. 11:40 AM	1	Maryland? 11:43 AM
2	MR. ELIASBERG: Not that I'm aware of.	2	A. No, I did not.
3	BY MR. SEFERIAN:	3	Q. In this case did you assess the overall
4	Q. Is it a document you relied on in this	4	quality of public school facilities statewide in
5	case?	5	West Virginia?
6	A. No. 11:40 AM	6	A. No, I did not. 11:43 AM
7	Q. Have you conducted any analysis of whether	7	Q. In this case did you assess the overall
8	school facilities funding is more or less equitable	8	quality of public school facilities statewide in any
9	in California as compared to any other states?	9	state?
10	A. No, I have not.	10	A. No, I did not.
11	Q. Have you made any determination of whether 11:41 AM	11	Q. In this case did you assess the extent to 11:44 AM
12	Idaho ensures that adequate statewide attention and	12	which public school facility maintenance funding in
13	resources are devoted to maintenance and operations	13	California is distributed to schools in the worst
14	of school facilities?	14	condition?
15	A. No, I haven't.	15	A. No, I did not.
16	Q. Have you made any determination of whether 11:41 AM	16	Q. In this case did you assess the extent to 11:44 AM
17	New Mexico ensures that adequate statewide attention	17	which public school facility maintenance funding in
18	and resources are devoted to maintenance and	18	any state is distributed to schools in the worst
19	operations of school facilities?	19	condition?
20	A. Will you restate the question?	20	A. Yes.
21	MR. SEFERIAN: Would you please reread that 11:41 AM	21	Q. With regard to which states did you make 11:44 AM
22	and see if that if it doesn't make sense, I will	22	that assessment?
23	restate it. That's okay. I will restate it again.	23	A. I didn't if you're defining assessment
24	Q. In this case have you made any type of	24	did I investigate and look and see if they did that,
25	finding about whether New Mexico ensures that that	25	I personally didn't go to the worst school and say,
		1	

	state gives adequate attention and resources to 11:42 AM	1	"Yes, that's the right money for that school." But 11:45 AM
2	2 school facilities maintenance?	2	I did look at the documents in Maryland, for
1	A. Yes.	3	instance, on how they prioritized. And that
4	Q. What determination have you made in that	4	priority was based on a number of issues, but one of
4	5 regard?	5	them certainly was facility conditions. So my
(	A. Again, it's been anecdotal in talking with 11:42 AM	6	assessment was an assessment in looking at their 11:45 AM
Ĩ	7 Richard Herrera in the state of New Mexico, who,	7	documents.
8	from his opinion, is that it has made a difference	8	Q. Did you make that assessment with respect
9	and will make a difference since they have	9	to any other states besides Maryland?
1	) implemented the process.	10	A. In Ohio, yes. In West Virginia.
1	Q. Does your report address at all whether 11:42 AM	11	Q. Any other states? 11:45 AM
1	2 California spends more or less money per student on	12	A. Not that I can recall right now.
1	3 public school facility maintenance than the other	13	Q. With respect to Ohio, Maryland and West
1	4 states mentioned in your report?	14	Virginia, did you make any attempt to quantify the
1	5 MR. ELIASBERG: Objection. The document	15	extent to which school facilities maintenance
1	5 speaks for itself. 11:42 AM	16	funding is distributed to schools in the worst 11:46 AM
1	7 THE WITNESS: No.	17	condition?
1	8 BY MR. SEFERIAN:	18	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague and
-1	9 Q. In this case did the plaintiffs' counsel	19	ambiguous.
2	) ask you to assess whether the public schools are	20	THE WITNESS: If you're asking did I look
2	better maintained in California as compared with any 11:43 AM	21	and see that they were actually giving dollars to 11:46 AM
2	2 other state?	22	those schools in the worst condition, again, I
2	A. No, they did not.	23	looked at their the data and how they were
24	4 Q. In this case did you assess the overall	24	distributing dollars. And it appeared from what I
2	5 quality of public school facilities statewide in	25	saw that they were based on their evaluation

	Page 432		Page 434
1	criteria, that they were giving the dollars. They 11:46 AM	1	presented given I'm not sure exactly when. 11:50 AM
2	were distributing them to those facilities that	2	It's not the most updated resume I have. And I
3	needed it the most based on the criteria they had	3	understand from no, mine say San Diego United.
4	established.	4	It's Unified School District. That was a typo, if
5	Q. In your work in this case, did you make any	5	that's what you're asking. I would have to I
6	attempt to quantify or somehow rate the extent to 11:46 AM	6	would have to look at my current resume because I 11:50 AM
7	which Ohio and Maryland or West Virginia provided	7	have done a lot of things since this one, I believe.
8	facilities maintenance funding to the schools in the	8	Q. As you sit here today, other than the
9	worst condition?	9	presentation section of your resume, is there
10	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague and	10	anything that strikes you as maybe out of date or
11	ambiguous and compound. 11:47 AM	11	needs to be changed? 11:51 AM
12	THE WITNESS: Would you restate?	12	MR. ELIASBERG: Are you also excluding
13	BY MR. SEFERIAN:	13	within that the San Diego change?
14	Q. In this case did you make any attempt to	14	MR. SEFERIAN: Yes, and the change to
15	look at the public school facilities maintenance	15	San Diego Unified.
16	funding that goes to schools in Ohio, Maryland or 11:47 AM	16	THE WITNESS: Yeah. In this brief look, 11:51 AM
17	West Virginia, and determine the extent to which in	17	no, I don't see anything.
18	a quantifiable way that funding is distributed to	18	BY MR. SEFERIAN:
19	schools in the worst condition?	19	Q. Are there any presentations that you have
20	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague and	20	made that are not on this resume that in any way
21	ambiguous, and asked and answered. 11:47 AM	21	relate to any of the opinions that you have 11:51 AM
22	THE WITNESS: If you're asking did I look	22	expressed in this case?
23	at how what their criteria was to evaluate	23	A. Yes.
24	facility conditions in each of those states, and did	24	Q. What presentations are those?
25	it appear to me that they were indeed evaluating	25	A. I have done several workshops on the

1	those schools based on a number of issues, but 11:48 AM	1	proposal for the book, and it talks about the 11:51 AM
1		1	FF
2	certainly one is facility conditions, and the	2	importance of connections, building connections.
3	dollars were going appropriately to those schools in	3	And we refer both in those presentations to the
4	that priority ranking, I did look at that in those	4	connection of state/local partnerships, as well as
5	states.	5	community/parent partnerships. As we discussed the
6	BY MR. SEFERIAN: 11:48 AM	6	chapters we have done self-presentations talking 11:52 AM
7	Q. Did you make any attempt to statistically	7	about the book, as we discussed those chapters.
8	analyze the extent to which in Ohio, Maryland and	8	Q. Where have those work shops occurred?
9	West Virginia the schools that were in the worst	9	A. One of them was the National School Board
10	condition received public school facility	10	Association. Another one was at the CEFPI
11	maintenance funding? 11:48 AM	11	International Conference. And then we had six 11:52 AM
12	A. No, I did not.	12	regional conferences this last year, and we
13	Q. In Exhibit Myers 1, Exhibit A, in that	13	presented at each one of those regional conferences.
14	exhibit is a copy of your resume; correct?	14	Those are the ones I can recall off the top because
15	A. Yes.	15	we have been spending the year bringing people up to
16	Q. Did you prepare that resume for this case, 11:49 AM	16	speed on the book. 11:52 AM
17	or was that already prepared?	17	Q. When you "we," who are you referring to?
18	A. It was already prepared.	18	A. My co-author and myself.
19	Q. Are there any items that should be added or	19	O. Who is that?
20	changed from the information that's on the resume,	20	A. Sue Robertson.
21	given the time that's elapsed since the resume was 11:49 AM	21	Q. I would like to show you a document which I 11:53 AM
22	prepared?	22	will ask to be marked next in order.
23	Any information that is no longer accurate?	23	(Deposition Exhibit 14 was marked for
24	A. There is a lot of presentations I have done	24	identification.)
25	since two years ago. Certainly this was	25	BY MR. SEFERIAN:
25	since two years ago. Certainiy this was	25	DI MIC DEI ERITIV.

	Page 436		Page 438
1	Q. Dr. Myers, have you seen what's been marked 11:53 AM	1	to do. 11:57 AM
2	as Exhibit 14?	2	Q. Were there some documents that plaintiffs'
3	A. I'm looking at it right now.	3	counsel provided that you did not read actually
4	Q. Okay. I'm sorry. After you have had a	4	read the entire document?
5	chance to look at it, I will ask you if you have	5	MR. ELIASBERG: Asked and answered.
6	seen that before. 11:53 AM	6	THE WITNESS: Yes. 11:57 AM
7	Have you seen that document before, Exhibit	7	BY MR. SEFERIAN:
8	14?	8	Q. Would that include some of the depositions
9	A. No, I haven't.	9	that were provided to you?
10	Q. Does Exhibit 14 contain, to your knowledge,	10	A. Yes.
11	a list of some of the documents that you were asked 11:54 AM	11	Q. Were there any of the depositions that were 11:57 AM
12	to review in this case?	12	provided to you by plaintiffs' counsel that you
13	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague and	13	actually read the entire deposition?
14	assumes fact.	14	A. I really don't remember.
15	THE WITNESS: There are some things on this	15	Q. Other than plaintiffs' attorneys, did
16	list I recognize. There's others that I'm not so 11:54 AM	16	anyone else assist you in reviewing the material 11:57 AM
17	sure that I looked at.	17	that you were provided with in this case?
18	BY MR. SEFERIAN:	18	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, compound and
19	Q. Which ones are the ones you're not so sure	19	misstates prior testimony.
20	you looked at?	20	THE WITNESS: If you mean did somebody say
21	A. I don't remember the deposition of Payne, 11:55 AM	21	you ought to look at this, Rob Corley suggested that 11:57 AM
22	P-A-Y-N-E. No. 5 I don't remember. I don't	22	I look at some things. But like, for instance, he
23	remember 6. 11 and some of the others, I know they	23	suggested to look at the California code, and that's
24	were in my information. But as to what they	24	not on here because they didn't give it to me.
25	contained, right now I couldn't tell you. But I do	25	Did I answer? I'm sorry.
1			

	Page 437		Page 439
1	remember seeing them. 11:55 AM	1	MR. SEFERIAN: Yes. 11:58 AM
2	Q. Did you personally read all the materials	2	Q. Have you ever spoken with any of
3	that were provided to you by plaintiffs' counsel in	3	plaintiffs' attorneys, other than Mr. Eliasberg and
4	this case?	4	Mr. London?
5	A. No, because some of them I don't even	5	A. Yes.
6	remember. If you're asking did I read all fourteen 11:56 AM	6	Q. Which other attorneys have you spoken with? 11:58 AM
7	of those things, no, because I don't remember them	7	A. Early on somebody by the name of Lori or
8	at all.	8	Laura.
9	Q. Of the material that you actually received	9	Q. Anyone else?
10	from the plaintiffs' attorneys in this case, did you	10	A. That's the only one I can remember.
11	personally read all of the material? 11:56 AM	11	Q. What conversations did you have with Lori 11:58 AM
12	A. Of the materials that I remember, I read	12	or Laura?
13	parts. I skimmed the materials in some cases and	13	A. From my best recollection, I think she was
14	read parts. In other words, I'm not sure I read all	14	helping determine whether or not my experience and
15	of Volume 1, 2 and 3 of Brooks' deposition.	15	background would be helpful in this lawsuit.
16	Q. Did anyone assist you in reviewing any of 11:56 AM	16	Q. Do you recall Lori or Laura's last name? 11:59 AM
17	the materials that were sent to you by plaintiffs'	17	A. No, I don't.
18	counsel in this case?	18	Q. Do you recall if you spoke with Lori or
19	A. Yes.	19	Laura before or after the first time you spoke with
20	Q. Who was that?	20	Mr. Eliasberg?
21	A. In conversations with Mr. Eliasberg, he 11:56 AM	21	A. My first conversation was with 11:59 AM
22	would point me to the sections that I really needed	22	Mr. Eliasberg.
23	to focus on so because my time was so limited, so	23	Q. When Mr. Eliasberg first spoke with you,
24	that I wouldn't be spending a lot of time reading	24	did he tell you how he learned about you?
25	the whole document if that wasn't something I needed	25	A. I don't remember.

	P 440		P (42)
	Page 440		Page 442
1	Q. As you sit here today, do you recall any 11:59 AM	1	Q. Do you have any degrees in statistics? 12:29 PM
2	materials that you reviewed for this case that were	2	A. No.
3	provided to you by plaintiffs' attorneys that are	3	Q. Have you ever written a maintenance and
4	not listed in Exhibit 14?	4	operations manual?
5	A. No, I don't recall any.	5	A. No.
6	Q. Did you keep any type of log of the work 12:00 PM	6	Q. Do you have any publications on the 12:29 PM
7	you performed in this case?	7	maintenance and operation of school facilities?
8	A. No.	8	A. Through the book that I am writing there
9	MR. HAJELA: Go off the record a second.	9	will be information in there on maintenance and
10	(There was a brief recess.)	10	operation of school facilities.
11	BY MR. SEFERIAN: 12:00 PM	11	Q. As of the date of your deposition, do you 12:29 PM
12	Q. Dr. Myers, did you have any conversations	12	have any publications on the maintenance and
13	with Mr. Eliasberg about this deposition or this	13	operation of public school facilities?
14	case during the last break we just took?	14	A. As of today, no.
15	A. No, we didn't.	15	Q. Were there any notes or papers that you
16	Q. Did you speak with anyone about this case 12:27 PM	16	prepared in this case that you have not turned over 12:30 PM
17	or this deposition?	17	to plaintiffs' attorneys, or that have been somehow
18	A. No.	18	lost or misplaced?
19	Q. When you spoke with Mr. Corley, did he give	19	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague and
20	you any criticisms of the California Department of	20	compound.
21	Education? 12:27 PM	21	THE WITNESS: Not that I'm aware of. 12:30 PM
22	A. I don't remember that he did.	22	BY MR. SEFERIAN:
23	Q. Did Mr. Corley ever criticize you to the	23	Q. Are you on the faculty of Indiana
24	Board of Education or the California Superintendent	24	University?
25	of Public Instruction?	25	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, asked and

1	A. I don't remember that he did. 12:27 PM	1	answered. 12:30 PM
2	Q. Did Miss Boggs ever criticize you to the	2	THE WITNESS: I serve as an adjunct
3	California Board of Education, the Department of	3	professor for Indiana University.
4	Education or Superintendent of Public Instruction?	4	BY MR. SEFERIAN:
5	A. No. No. I don't believe so.	5	Q. Are you presently teaching a course in
6	Q. Have you ever qualified in the court as an 12:28 PM	6	Indiana University? 12:30 PM
7	expert witness regarding school facilities?	7	MR. ELIASBERG: Asked and answered.
8	A. I testified once in the state of Indiana,	8	THE WITNESS: Not currently.
9	but I don't know that's what I have done.	9	BY MR. SEFERIAN:
10	Q. When you testified in Indiana, were you	10	Q. What's the reason for that?
11	testifying as an expert witness on school 12:28 PM	11	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague. 12:31 PM
12	facilities?	12	MR. REED: Objection, irrelevant.
13	A. Yes, I was.	13	THE WITNESS: It's for doctoral students.
14	Q. Have you ever qualified in court as an	14	The course on school facility planning, which is
15	expert witness on school facilities maintenance	15	what I teach, Basics 40, is for doctoral students
16	issues? 12:28 PM	16	and students working on their administrative 12:31 PM
17	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague.	17	license. And there aren't enough students every
18	THE WITNESS: I don't understand the	18	year to have hold a full class. And so typically
19	question.	19	it's only taught every two or three years. And so
20	BY MR. SEFERIAN:	20	that's one of the reasons why I'm not teaching right
21	Q. Have you ever been called in court and 12:29 PM	21	now. 12:31 PM
22	testified as an expert witness regarding any issues	22	BY MR. SEFERIAN:
23	regarding school facilities maintenance, public	23	Q. Do you anticipate teaching that course
24	school facilities maintenance?	24	again at some point?
25	A. Not specifically only maintenance.	25	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, irrelevant.

	Page 444		Page 446
1	THE WITNESS: They call me on an as-need 12:31 PM	1	A. I do a time sheet. 12:34 PM
2	basis. And if my schedule allows it, I try to teach	2	Q. Do you submit the time sheets to
3	it. But I don't know. As of right now, I have no	3	plaintiffs' counsel?
4	idea.	4	A. No. It's strictly for my own person use
5	BY MR. SEFERIAN:	5	and for my office.
6	Q. What's the title of the course that you 12:31 PM	6	Q. Have you produced those time sheets for 12:34 PM
7	taught at Indiana University?	7	this case?
8	A. The course number is A640. I don't know.	8	A. No.
9	It's the educational school facilities. It's an	9	Q. Do you have any estimate of how much time
10	overview of all of the parts of school facilities	10	you spent on this case?
11	for education. 12:32 PM	11	MR. ELIASBERG: Asked and answered. 12:34 PM
12	Q. Other than your work for The Myers Group	12	THE WITNESS: No. I couldn't even begin to
13	and your work as a speech pathologist, do you	13	tell you.
14	currently have any other sources of income?	14	BY MR. SEFERIAN:
15	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, irrelevant,	15	Q. What were your payment arrangements as an
16	improper personal question. 12:32 PM	16	expert witness in this case? 12:34 PM
17	MR. SEFERIAN: I will restate the question.	17	A. I was paid for the site visits. I was paid
18	Q. Other than your work for The Myers Group	18	expenses only for the site visits and any
19	and your work as speech pathologist, do you	19	reproduction. Like, for instance, reproducing all
20	currently have any other positions that you are	20	of the information that I sent to Mr. Eliasberg.
21	working in a professional capacity? 12:32 PM	21	They paid for that. 12:35 PM
22	A. No.	22	Q. Are you receiving any other payment for
23	Q. Are you affiliated with a company called	23	your expert witness work in this case, other than
24	School Improvement Planning Specialists?	24	the expenses for visits and the reproduction?
25	A. No.	25	A. I believe they are going to pay me for the
	Page 445		Page 447
1	O Have you ever been affiliated with such a 12:33 PM	1	time that I have had to take to travel, the days 12:35 PM

1	Q. Have you ever been affiliated with such a 12:33 PM	1	time that I have had to take to travel, the days 12:35 PM
2	company?	2	that I had to travel here for the deposition.
3	A. Yes.	3	Q. Were you paid in the case for the work you
4	Q. In what capacity?	4	have done over this ten-month period in doing your
5	A. I was one of the co-owners of the	5	research and preparing your report?
6	organization. 12:33 PM	6	A. No. 12:35 PM
7	Q. What did the organization do?	7	Q. Do you have any agreement with plaintiffs'
8	A. Basically our goal was to work with schools	8	counsel with regard to your payment for the expert
9	in the state of Indiana to deal with the new	9	witness work you have done in this case, including
10	mandates for accountability for the state.	10	the research and expert witness report?
11	Q. Is that organization still in existence? 12:33 PM	11	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, compound and 12:36 PM
12	A. Yes.	12	ambiguous.
13	Q. When did you no longer become affiliated	13	THE WITNESS: Will you restate?
14	with the School Planning Specialists?	14	BY MR. SEFERIAN:
15	A. We only worked together like four months.	15	Q. I'm trying to find out what your payment
16	I'm not sure. It was last fall. I don't know 12:33 PM	16	arrangement is with plaintiffs' counsel for your 12:36 PM
17	exactly when.	17	work in this case.
18	Q. Do you have any estimate of how much time	18	A. At this point, I haven't been paid to do
19	you spent working on the case?	19	anything, other than I am supposed to be paid for
20	A. If you're referring "this case" means on	20	the deposition, and they are going to pay me for the
21	my expert report? I don't have any idea. I could 12:34 PM	21	days that I have to testify because it's basically 12:36 PM
22	get that information because I keep track of all my	22	full days of traveling. There is nothing formally
23	hours. Over a ten-month period I know it was quite	23	written. That has been informal.
24	a tremendous amount of time.	24	Q. Do you have any arrangement with
25	Q. How do you keep track of your hours?	25	plaintiffs' counsel that you will ever be paid for

	Page 448		Page 450
1	the work you have done over the last ten-month 12:36 PM	1	As I gathered information over the 12:39 PM
2	period?	2	nine-month period, I would begin to delineate those
3	A. No, there is no arrangement to do that.	3	things that I thought were critical components for
4	Q. Have you ever discussed with plaintiffs'	4	me to review. And then as I started writing the
5	counsel whether or not you will be paid for the work	5	draft, then I started just making bullet points of
6	you have done in this case? 12:36 PM	6	these seem to be salient points that needed to be 12:39 PM
7	A. No, because I'm not going to be paid.	7	included in the report. And then over a period of
8	Q. So have you discussed that with plaintiffs'	8	several weeks I would write different sections.
9	counsel, that you will not be paid for this case?	9	Q. How many different drafts of your report
10	A. Yes. Yes, at the beginning of the whole	10	did you prepare for this case?
11	process, when we talked about my involvement. 12:37 PM	11	A. I would have no idea. 12:39 PM
12	Q. All of the work that you have done in this	12	Q. Do you have any estimate of how many drafts
13	case, apart from your out-of-pocket expenses, you	13	you prepared? Was it more than ten?
14	are essentially volunteering your time; is that	14	A. I don't know. If you're talking about a
15	correct?	15	draft, meaning a complete report, I wouldn't think
16	A. That's correct. 12:37 PM	16	more than ten. But there certainly were lots of 12:40 PM
17	Q. What was the reason you agreed to work	17	drafts where I would write a section, and go back
18	essentially as a volunteer expert in this case for	18	and read it a few hours later, and say, oh, no, I
19	plaintiffs?	19	want to change it to this on individual sections.
20	A. There were a number of reasons. One of	20	Q. How many different drafts did you provide
21	them was the fact that when Mr. Eliasberg contacted 12:37 PM	21	to plaintiffs' counsel before your report was 12:40 PM
22	me, it was the same time that we were proposing to	22	finalized?
23	do this book, and I knew that one of the parts of	23	A. I don't know. There were several.
24	the book needed to have a lot of research on	24	Q. What was your understanding of the purpose
25	maintenance and operations. And I felt that I could	25	that you were preparing the report?

1	use I mean, I was going to be gathering a lot of 12:37 PM	1	MR. ELIASBERG: Asked and answered. 12:40 PM
2	data anyway, and it could be helpful with this	2	THE WITNESS: It was my understanding that
3	expert report. That's one reason.	3	I would be opining on the looking at what other
4	Q. Are there any other reasons that you	4	states were doing, to do a survey of what other
5	decided to volunteer your time in this case?	5	states were doing in terms of the successfully
6	A. Because I spent the last twenty-some years 12:38 PM	6	addressing facility conditions I'm sorry, 12:41 PM
7	working in the school facility planning area. And I	7	successfully addressing facility maintenance
8	am very passionate about the importance of facility	8	operations for school facilities.
9	conditions in schools and felt like that I wanted to	9	BY MR. SEFERIAN:
10	learn more about that. It was an area that I wasn't	10	Q. Were you told that your report in this case
11	particularly well, it was an area that I felt 12:38 PM	11	will be published? 12:41 PM
12	like I needed to know more about, and I thought this	12	A. Published? I don't know. I don't know
13	was a good opportunity for me to do some research in	13	what published means. I assumed it was going to be
14	terms of doing some surveying of other states. So	14	in a report. You mean, published in a document or
15	it would help my professional growth, as well.	15	published in a magazine? No.
16	Q. How much are you being paid for your 12:38 PM	16	Q. Were you told your report in this case 12:41 PM
17	deposition time in this case?	17	would be placed on the Internet?
18	A. I believe it states in the expert report	18	A. No. Not that I remember.
19	ninety dollars an hour.	19	Q. Have you been asked to do any other work on
20	Q. Will you briefly describe how your expert	20	this case that you have not yet accomplished?
21	report in this case was prepared? 12:39 PM	21	A. No. 12:42 PM
22	MR. ELIASBERG: Asked and answered.	22	Q. Was there any work that plaintiffs' counsel
23	THE WITNESS: Are you asking I can	23	asked you to do that for any reason you did not
24	describe how, once I gathered all the information, I	24	perform?
25	began to write drafts, my first draft.	25	A. Not that I recall.

	Page 452		Page 454
1	Q. Have you ever been to any other schools in 12:42 PM	1	Q. Do you have any opinions about or 12:46 PM
2	California outside of San Diego County?	2	criticisms of the California Department of Education
3	MR. ELIASBERG: Asked and answered.	3	or the School Facilities Planning Division in this
4	THE WITNESS: No. Not that I recall.	4	case?
5	BY MR. SEFERIAN:	5	A. No.
6	Q. Were there any records that you asked for 12:43 PM	6	Q. What do you consider to be your areas of 12:46 PM
7	to review in this case that were not provided to	7	expertise?
8	you?	8	A. In the area of school facility planning,
9	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague,	9	which is what I assume you're speaking to. That's a
10	"records."	10	very broad area, obviously. I have had the
11	THE WITNESS: If you mean were there any 12:43 PM	11	opportunity over the past twenty-two years basically 12:46 PM
12	documents or information that I would ask to review,	12	to deal with all areas of school facility planning
13	and I assume you mean did the lawyers not, then,	13	from pre-planning all the way through
14	give that to me, no, there aren't any that I	14	post-evaluations of school facilities.
15	remember.	15	I worked for an architectural firm for ten
16	BY MR. SEFERIAN: 12:43 PM	16	years. So I have been involved in all the phases of 12:47 PM
17	Q. Did you ever ask to review any records from	17	design as a reviewer of educational program. I have
18	the California Department of Education in this case?	18	been involved in working with custodians and
19	A. No, I don't believe so.	19	maintenance personnel in addressing facility
20	Q. Did you ever ask to review any records from	20	conditions in school facilities. I have worked
21	the School Facilities Planning Division? 12:43 PM	21	extensively with faculty members in addressing 12:47 PM
22	A. No, I did not.	22	facility issues as it relates to educational
23	Q. Do you know anyone involved in the School	23	program. And I have done a lot of community
24	Facilities Planning in California?	24	consensus-building work.
25	MR. ELIASBERG: Beyond the people she	25	So there are most of the areas, or I

1	already testified about? 12:44 PM	1	would say all of the areas in school facility 12:47 PM
2	THE WITNESS: I know some yes.	2	planning I have been involved with over the last
3	BY MR. SEFERIAN:	3	twenty-two years.
4	Q. Who do you know?	4	Q. You would consider yourself to be an expert
5	A. I know some of the CEFPI members that work	5	in the area of school facilities planning; correct?
6	in facilities in California. 12:44 PM	6	A. As a general category, yes. 12:47 PM
7	Q. What where their names?	7	Q. Do you consider yourself to be an expert in
8	A. One of them is a former facilities person	8	the field of speech and hearing pathology?
9	named Byron Kimball. There is an organization	9	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, relevance.
10	called CASH for the State of California, and several	10	THE WITNESS: Do I think I am a good speech
11	of their members are members of CEFPI. But right 12:45 PM	11	therapist when I work with clients? Yes, 12:48 PM
12	now I can't tell you one of their names, but they	12	absolutely.
13	come to the conference. So that's who I would know.	13	BY MR. SEFERIAN:
14	Q. Do you know anyone who is working for the	14	Q. Do you consider yourself to be an expert in
15	state government in California?	15	school administration?
16	A. No, I do not. 12:45 PM	16	A. No, I don't. I know administrative 12:48 PM
17	Q. Do you have any opinions about or	17	studies, and I have certainly have been involved,
18	criticisms of the California Superintendent of	18	but no.
19	Public Instruction in this case?	19	Q. Do you consider yourself to be an expert in
20	A. I don't have any opinions or any knowledge	20	the maintenance and operation of school facilities?
21	of this position. 12:45 PM	21	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, asked and 12:48 PM
22	Q. Do you have any opinions about or	22	answered.
23	criticisms of the California Board of Education in	23	THE WITNESS: As a part of what it means to
24	this case?	24	be in a school facility planning, yes.
25	A. No, I don't have any opinions or knowledge.	25	BY MR. SEFERIAN:

22 (Pages 452 to 455)

	Page 456		Page 458
1	Q. What do you mean by that? 12:48 PM	1	states. 12:52 PM
2	A. In looking at how buildings are maintained,	2	Now, you know, that was advising in a sense
3	facility conditions, custodial staff requirements.	3	of a specific person, but he wasn't in a position to
4	Some of the standards. Some of the general	4	· · · ·
	6		say, "I am representing the state," but rather, you know, he was the director of the state in
5	standards. But in terms of day-to-day should we buy	5	
6	this cleaner or that cleaner, no, I don't get to 12:49 PM	6	Dr. Stenzler's and Dr. Williams' case. And they 12:52 PM
7	that level of involvement.	7	have called me, prior to this case, to talk about,
8	Q. Before this case have you ever performed an	8	you know, some of my experience. So I guess I have
9	analysis similar to the one you did for this case?	9	advised them informally.
10	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague and	10	Q. Have you ever formally advised or consulted
11	ambiguous. 12:49 PM	11	with a state government regarding school facilities 12:53 PM
12	THE WITNESS: I don't know. I don't	12	maintenance and operations?
13	understand.	13	A. No, I have not.
14	BY MR. SEFERIAN:	14	Q. Who else besides Mr. Eliasberg looked at
15	Q. In this case you were asked to opine on the	15	your report before it was finalized?
16	range of solutions available and utilized by states 12:50 PM	16	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection to the extent it 12:53 PM
17	other than California to address the long-term	17	calls for speculation.
18	planning, maintenance, supervision and operation of	18	THE WITNESS: I have no idea. I don't
19	school facilities; correct?	19	know.
20	A. That's correct.	20	BY MR. SEFERIAN:
21	Q. Before you were asked by the plaintiffs in 12:50 PM	21	Q. Did you ever show your report or a draft of 12:53 PM
22	Williams to perform an analysis, had you ever done	22	your report to anyone other than Mr. Eliasberg
23	an analysis similar to that?	23	before it was finalized in this case?
24	A. Not looking specifically at school facility	24	A. Not that I recall.
25	models in states. Not specifically in that area.	25	Q. Have you ever been a teacher in a public

1	Q. Have you ever advised or consulted with any 12:50 PM	1	school?
2	state government regarding school facilities	2	A. Yes.
3	maintenance and operations?	3	Q. When
4	A. Not specifically only for school facility	4	A. I think
5	maintenance and operations, no.	5	therapist. I st
6	Q. Have you ever advised or consulted with any 12:51 PM	6	1973 to 1977
7	state government generally?	7	public schools
8	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague.	8	time in the pu
9	THE WITNESS: I would characterize my	9	as a teacher/s
10	testimony for the State of Indiana as I don't	10	Q. Were y
11	know well, I don't know if that's advising. I 12:51 PM	11	own classroor
12	guess I didn't advise them, no.	12	MR. EL
13	BY MR. SEFERIAN:	13	THE W
14	Q. So would it be correct to say that you have	14	regular classre
15	never advised or consulted with a state government	15	BY MR. SEF
16	regarding school facilities maintenance and 12:51 PM	16	Q. Have y
17	operations?	17	type of admin
18	A. Yes.	18	A. Yes. In
19	Can I clarify that? I have been working	19	ed. I am a suj
20	with Dr. Stenzler and Dr. Williams, and then in the	20	cooperative, a
21	state of Indiana, in New Mexico, and some of the 12:52 PM	21	Q. Is that
22	states, when we would have conferences, and they	22	A. No, I d
23	were the state heads, and we would talk about what	23	Q. When a
24	should be and how we were doing it, you know, they	24	A. That w
25	would ask my opinion, since I have worked in so many	25	till 1976 or '7

12:53 PM were you a teacher? k it's in my resume. I was a speech started out as a speech therapist in or eight, and then I went back into 12:54 PM ls four years ago and worked a year part ublic schools. And I continue to serve speech therapist currently. you ever a teacher where you had your om? 12:54 PM LIASBERG: Objection, vague. VITNESS: If you're defining me as a room teacher, no. FERIAN: you ever been a principal or another 12:54 PM

- 7 type of administrator in a school?
- A. Yes. In a co-op, cooperative for special
- 9 ed. I am a supervisor for speech therapists for the
- 0 cooperative, and assistant director of special ed.
- Q. Is that listed on your resume? 12:55 PM
- A. No, I don't believe so.
- Q. When and where did that occur?
- A. That was in -- started in 1973 and went
- 25 till 1976 or '77. I don't remember for sure. I

	Page 460		Page 462
1	also supervised at the university, as well. 12:55 PM	1	A. Again, in the proposal that we wrote for 12:58 PM
2	Q. Did any of your academic courses relate to	2	the book we talked about partnerships, and the
3	the maintenance and operation of school facilities?	3	importance of those, and the connections throughout
4	A. Yes.	4	the entire book. And one of the chapters speaks to
5	Q. Can you name those?	5	maintenance and operations. So, you know, that's in
6	A. The graduate course in school facilities. 12:56 PM	6	writing. But it's much broader than it certainly 12:58 PM
7	MR. ELIASBERG: Classes she took or taught?	7	was much broader than only looking at an
8	MR. SEFERIAN: Took.	8	organizational structure for state and local
9	Q. Is that how you understood it?	9	partnership.
10	A. Yes. The business and finance course, part	10	Q. When did you submit the proposal for the
11	of that was addressing schools facilities. That's 12:56 PM	11	book? 12:59 PM
12	all I can remember now.	12	A. It was sometime in the fall of 2001, to my
13	Q. Have you ever worked in the maintenance and	13	best recollection.
14	operations department in a school or school	14	Q. When did you begin work on this case, the
15	district?	15	Williams case?
16	A. No, I have not. 12:56 PM	16	A. Sometime in the fall of 2001. They both 12:59 PM
17	Q. Have you ever testified before any	17	were occurring somewhere around the same time.
18	legislative body on the proper role of various	18	Q. In the withdraw that.
19	levels of government in the maintenance and	19	Does your book have a title or a tentative
20	operation of school facilities?	20	title?
21	A. No. 12:56 PM	21	A. What we called it in the proposal was The 12:59 PM
22	Q. Before you began work on this case, did you	22	Building and Beyond, Creating Connections. I can't
23	ever express the opinion that there needs to be a	23	remember. Creating Connections That Creating
24	centrally withdraw that question.	24	Connections something.
25	Before you began work on this case, did you	25	Oh, you've got it right there. What is the

			e e
1	ever express the opinion that there needs to be a 12:57 PM	1	title? 01:00 PM
2	clearly defined organizational structure which	2	Q. I would like to ask you.
3	incorporates a partnership between state and local	3	MR. HAJELA: He can't tell you that. That
4	district authorities, and encompasses all	4	would be crazy.
5	educational facility projects under the same	5	MR. SEFERIAN: I would like to ask you to
6	umbrella? 12:57 PM	6	refer to Exhibit 3. 01:00 PM
7	A. Before I began this project, I strongly	7	THE WITNESS: I don't have it.
8	believed, and I still believe, there needs to be	8	MR. SIMMONS: The record should probably
9	strong connections made between all levels relating	9	reflect the witness has a copy of Exhibit 3.
10	to education.	10	BY MR. SEFERIAN:
11	As I mentioned earlier, I think it's very 12:57 PM	11	Q. Is Exhibit 3 the book proposal that you 01:00 PM
12	important that the ownership of schools be part	12	were just referring to?
13	the connection needs to be with state, local,	13	A. Yes, it is.
14	parents, faculty. There needs to be more of a	14	Q. In the book proposal, which is Exhibit 3,
15	connection than what there currently is.	15	does that proposal talk about a clearly defined
16	If that's what you're asking, that's the 12:57 PM	16	organizational structure which incorporates a 01:01 PM
17	connection that I believe needs to occur, and that's	17	partnership between state and local district
18	a premise of the book that we are writing.	18	authorities, and encompassing all educational
19	Q. Before you began work on this case, did you	19	facility projects under the same umbrella?
20	ever express anywhere in writing the opinion that	20	MR. ELIASBERG: The document speaks for
21	there needs to be a clearly defined organizational 12:58 PM	21	itself. 01:01 PM
22	structure which incorporates a partnership between	22	THE WITNESS: All this is bullet points
23	state and local district authorities, and	23	of what might be considered in the book, but there
24	encompasses all educational facility projects under	24	is more to the proposal than that. There was a
25	the same umbrella, or an opinion to that effect?	25	cover letter and an explanation of what and how we

Page 467

### Page 464 were going to do, and what these icons meant. No, 01:01 PM regime, or words to that effect? 01:05 PM 1 1 2 this does not do that on these two pages. 2 A. I don't think that -- that wouldn't 3 3 BY MR. SEFERIAN: characterize what I would have written, no. 4 Q. Does the proposal -- withdraw that. 4 Q. Are you sufficiently familiar with 5 What other documents constitute the book 5 California to say whether or not California has a 01:02 PM 01:05 PM 6 proposal that you're referring to? 6 clearly defined organizational structure which 7 A. There is a cover letter. There is a brief 7 incorporates a relationship between state and local 8 explanation of our feeling about connection, and we 8 district authorities? 9 give some very general statements about the 9 MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague. 10 importance of connections in public education. 10 THE WITNESS: No, I'm not. I know of some 11 There is a fee structure, time line, and then 01:02 PM information about California, but I don't consider 01:05 PM 11 obviously this tentative outline, and what the icons 12 12 myself an expert on what happens in California or 13 mean, and how we were going to use those in the 13 the organizational structure of California. 14 book. 14 BY MR. SEFERIAN: 15 Q. Before you began work on this case, did you 15 Q. In your opinion, would you characterize any state as presently having an initial and ongoing 01:06 PM 16 ever have any material that was published where you 01:02 PM 16 expressed the opinion that this needs to be a data-gathering mechanism to identify all of its 17 17 18 clearly defined organizational structure which 18 public school facilities? 19 incorporates a partnership between state and local 19 MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, asked and 20 district authorities, and encompasses all 20 answered. 21 educational facility projects under the same 01:03 PM 21 01:06 PM THE WITNESS: Yes. 22 umbrella, or an opinion to that effect? 22 BY MR. SEFERIAN: 23 MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, asked and 23 O. Which states are those? 24 answered. 24 MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, asked and 25 THE WITNESS: No. 25 answered.

1	BY MR. SEFERIAN: 01:03 PM	1	THE WITNESS: Maryland has a process not 01:06 PM
2	Q. Before you began work on this case, did you	2	only for initial, but also for ongoing, and West
3	ever express in writing the opinion that a state	3	Virginia, are two that have it right now. Ohio is
4	needs to establish an initial and an ongoing	4	starting. They have gathered data, but they don't
5	data-gathering mechanism to identify all the	5	have an ongoing maintenance process yet.
6	facilities within the state? 01:03 PM	6	BY MR. SEFERIAN: 01:06 PM
7	A. No.	7	Q. Are the only states that presently have an
8	Q. Before you began work on this case, did you	8	initial and ongoing data-gathering mechanism to
9	ever express in writing the opinion that there need	9	identify all of their public school facilities
10	to be standards imposed, at the state level, for the	10	Maryland and West Virginia?
11	maintenance of school facilities and a state 01:04 PM	11	A. No. 01:07 PM
12	compliance program with a regularized inspection	12	Q. What other states have that?
13	regime?	13	A. States that have an initial data-gathering
14	MR. ELIASBERG: In those exact words?	14	mechanism and an ongoing data-gathering mechanism,
15	MR. SEFERIAN: Or an opinion to that	15	Arizona has a mechanism. New Jersey has a
16	effect. 01:04 PM	16	mechanism. Massachusetts has a mechanism. And Ohio 01:07 PM
17	THE WITNESS: Would you restate the	17	does in the sense that they have gathered the data
18	question?	18	and are going to continue to ask the districts to
19	BY MR. SEFERIAN:	19	include that data. Those would be ones I can think
20	Q. Yes.	20	of right now.
21	Before you began work on this case, did you 01:04 PM	21	Q. Are you sufficiently familiar with 01:07 PM
22	ever express in writing the opinion that there need	22	California to say whether California encompasses all
23	to be standards imposed, at the state level, for the	23	educational facility projects under the same
24	maintenance of school facilities and a state	24	umbrella?
25	compliance program with a regularized inspection	25	A. No, I'm not.

	Page 468		Page 470
1	Q. Do you have any opinion as to the cost of 01:08 PM	1	to state that I had asked if, at lunch time, 02:23 PM
2	an initial and ongoing data-gathering mechanism to	2	Dr. Myers could review the e-mails contained in
3	identify all of the facilities within the state of	3	Exhibit 13 and see if she was aware of any e-mails
4	California?	4	that were part of her e-mail survey that are not
5	A. No, I do not.	5	contained in Exhibit 13. And my understanding is
6	MR. ELIASBERG: Asked and answered. 01:08 PM	6	that she feels this is a pretty complete collection, 02:24 PM
7	BY MR. SEFERIAN:	7	and she is not aware of any e-mails that are missing
8	Q. Do you have any opinion as to whether	8	from this exhibit.
9	California has a fair and equitable means to	9	Is that consistent with your understanding?
10	allocate school facilities' financial resources?	10	THE WITNESS: Yes.
11	A. If you're asking do I have an opinion if 01:08 PM	11	MR. SIMMONS: Great. Thank you. 02:24 PM
12	California has a fair and equitable system for	12	MR. ELIASBERG: We will do our best to try
13	allocating resources for school maintenance?	13	to make Dr. Myers available for as long as she can
14	It's my understanding from my conversations	14	go to try to get this done, consistent with her
15	that the deferred maintenance area is addressed in	15	being still somewhat on East Coast time.
16	California, but it's not again, from my 01:09 PM	16	Obviously it's going to be a little bit of 02:24 PM
17	conversations it's not necessarily fair and	17	an hour-by-hour thing, but we would like to try to
18	equitable.	18	get this done. I think in the last two hours a lot
19	MR. SEFERIAN: I'm sorry. Would you read	19	of stuff that was covered was thoroughly previously
20	that answer, please?	20	covered by Shaun, and I think it was material that
21	(The reporter read the answer as 01:10 PM	21	Dr. Myers had made very clear is not the focus of 02:25 PM
22	requested.)	22	her expert report.
23	BY MR. SEFERIAN:	23	MR. REED: I will make every effort to see
24	Q. What conversation were you referring to?	24	what we can do to complete it, but I haven't had a
25	A. Conversations with Rob Corley and Lettie	25	chance to ask a question yet. Whatever the various

Page 4'	71
---------	----

1	Boggs. 01:10 PM	1	points of view might be about how efficient the time 02:25 PM
2	Q. Is your opinion regarding the equity of the	2	has been used up to this point, I don't expect to
3	California deferred maintenance funding based solely	3	suffer the consequences not getting a chance to ask
4	upon conversations you had with Rob Corley and	4	questions, with the timing of the court reporter,
5	Lettie Boggs?	5	and the ability of the witness. I am willing to
6	A. No. 01:10 PM	6	stay to however long we can tonight. 02:25 PM
7	Q. What are the other sources of this	7	MR. SEFERIAN: I disagree with the
8	opinion?	8	characterization of my questions by Mr. Eliasberg,
9	A. The depositions that are cited in the	9	but I will do everything I can to see we finish as
10	expert report that speak to the California system as	10	expeditiously as possible.
11	well. 01:11 PM	11	MR. SIMMONS: I would also state that I 02:25 PM
12	Q. Were there any of the depositions that you	12	think we have had about as much break time as we
13	read where it was stated that the deferred	13	have had questioning time today, but that's probably
14	maintenance system in California, in terms of	14	the reason why it's going slow today rather than any
15	allocating financial resources, is inequitable?	15	inefficiency on the part of Mr. Seferian.
16	A. I don't remember that right now. 01:11 PM	16	MR. REED: Everybody got that off their 02:26 PM
17	Q. Have you conducted any type of statistical	17	chest?
18	analysis regarding the equity of the California	18	MR. HAJELA: I feel strongly both ways, if
19	deferred maintenance funding system?	19	there is two ways.
20	A. No, I have not.	20	EXAMINATION (RESUMED)
21	MR. HAJELA: Off the record a second. 01:12 PM	21	BY MR. SEFERIAN: 02:26 PM
22	(Discussion off the record.)	22	Q. Dr. Myers, do you believe you have a
23	(A lunch recess was taken from	23	working knowledge about what standards exist at the
24	1:12 P.M. to 2:23 P.M.)	24	State level in California for the maintenance of
25	MR. SIMMONS: For the record, I just wanted	25	school facilities?

	Page 472		Page 474
1	A. No, I don't. 02:26 PM	1	ranking states in terms of whether all schools have 02:30 PM
2	Q. Have you performed any analysis of whether	2	the opportunity in the process for good school
3	a State compliance program with a regularized	3	facilities?
4	inspection regime would be effective in California?	4	A. Would you restate that?
5	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague.	5	Q. Yes.
6	THE WITNESS: Would you restate the 02:27 PM	6	In your work in this case, have you formed 02:31 PM
7	question?	7	any type of rating or ranking of the states in terms
8	BY MR. SEFERIAN:	8	of whether all the schools in any state have the
9	Q. Yes.	9	opportunity in the process to have good facilities?
10	Have you performed any kind of analysis or	10	A. To the extent that Maryland and West
11	some type of finding about whether, if California 02:27 PM	11	Virginia have a priority rating whereby facilities 02:31 PM
12	implemented a State compliance program with a	12	that are in that they have determined are in the
13	regularized inspection regime, that would be	13	worst condition are being prioritized, that would be
14	effective in improving school facility maintenance	14	the only analysis I would have done in looking at
15	in California?	15	their information.
16	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague. 02:27 PM	16	Q. What work did Miss Robertson do for you in 02:31 PM
17	THE WITNESS: If you're asking me if I	17	this case?
18	looked at the State of California system and	18	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, assumes facts.
19	rendered an opinion with regards to its	19	BY MR. SEFERIAN:
20	effectiveness, no, I have not.	20	Q. Did Miss Robertson do any work to assist
21	BY MR. SEFERIAN: 02:27 PM	21	you in any of the with any of the work that you 02:32 PM
22	Q. I would like to ask you to please look at	22	did in this case?
23	Exhibit Myers 1. And on page 3 of your expert	23	A. She and I are co-authoring the book, so we
24	report, in paragraph 15, in the first sentence, when	24	are discussing what goes into the maintenance and
25	you use the word "successful," how do you use that	25	operations chapter. She didn't do any "work" on the
	Page 473		Page 475
1			
	word "successful," or how do you define it in that 02:28 PM	1	case. 02:32 PM

	···· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		
2	context of the states that appear to be most	2	Q. What was the name of the assistant you had
3	successful in providing an equitable long-term	3	for work on this case?
4	solution for facility maintenance?	4	A. Fran Van Oyen.
5	MR. ELIASBERG: Asked and answered.	5	Q. Can you briefly describe the types of work
6	THE WITNESS: I guess, as I stated before, 02:28 PM	6	Miss Van Oyen did in this case? 02:32 PM
7	I define success as looking at facility conditions	7	A. She did mostly Internet searches.
8	within the state, and determining whether or not one	8	Q. Anything else that Miss Van Oyen did that
9	of the ways is very simply looking at the condition	9	you can recall?
10	and determining whether or not those facilities are	10	A. She would follow up on lining up calls that
11	in good condition. Another component in that is, is 02:29 PM	11	I needed to make, and scheduling those calls with 02:32 PM
12	there a system in place so that all schools in the	12	some of the persons that I needed to talk with, look
13	state have an opportunity through the process for	13	at my schedule and their schedule.
14	good facilities.	14	Q. Is it your opinion that California has the
15	MR. SEFERIAN: Would you please read that	15	lowest square foot per student in the United States
16	answer? 02:29 PM	16	in school facilities? 02:33 PM
17	(The reporter read the preceding answer.)	17	MR. ELIASBERG: Asked and answered.
18	BY MR. SEFERIAN:	18	THE WITNESS: Yes, I did.
19	Q. Do you have any type of system of rating or	19	BY MR. SEFERIAN:
20	ranking the states in terms of whether all the	20	Q. What is your source for that opinion?
21	facilities are in good condition? 02:30 PM	21	A. Looking at some of the architectural AIA's 02:33 PM
22	A. If you're asking did I come up with a	22	information, as well as American Schools and
23	rating system to determine facility conditions in	23	University does a survey of state standards and/or
24	each state, no, I didn't.	24	guidelines and/or requirements.
25	Q. Do you have any type of system of rating or	25	Q. Did all the Maryland school inspections

	Page 476		Page 478
1	that you perform occur in one day? 02:33 PM	1	THE WITNESS: Thank you. 02:37 PM
2	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection to the extent it	2	BY MR. SEFERIAN:
3	misstates her testimony.	3	Q. Looking at the first page of Exhibit 11, is
4	THE WITNESS: Yes.	4	Mr. Stenzler the executive director of the Public
5	BY MR. SEFERIAN:	5	School Construction Program in the state of
6	Q. Have you seen any documents showing that 02:34 PM	6	Maryland? 02:37 PM
7	Maryland and West Virginia have inventoried every	7	A. Yes. Yes.
8	school facility building square footage?	8	Q. To your knowledge, is the Public School
9	A. Yes.	9	Construction Program of the state of Maryland is
10	Q. What documents have you seen?	10	that analogous to the California Department of
11	A. The inventory of from it was a 02:34 PM	11	Education? 02:37 PM
12	summary of inventory of buildings, and square feet	12	A. I don't have any idea.
13	in the buildings, and age of the buildings.	13	Q. Do you have any knowledge about how many
14	Q. Did you see those summaries for both	14	different people in the state of Maryland's Public
15	Maryland and West Virginia?	15	School Construction Program conduct school
16	A. I believe so. 02:34 PM	16	facilities inspections? 02:38 PM
17	Q. What is the Recognized Educational	17	A. No, I don't.
18	Facilities Planner?	18	Q. Do you have any knowledge about how many
19	A. It's an accreditation program that you have	19	people are on the staff in the state of Maryland
20	to you apply for it, and then get accepted into	20	Public School Construction Program?
21	the as a recognized planner by your years of 02:35 PM	21	A. I think, if I remember the organizational 02:38 PM
22	experience and the ongoing continuing education	22	chart, this is part of it. But I think the if I
23	credits that are required to continue with the	23	remember, there is two boxes. There is the
24	recognition.	24	governor's office and then there's his office. He
25	Q. Who provided you with the distinction of	25	is appointed by the governor. And I think he is in

1	Recognized Educational Facilities Planner? 02:35 PM	1	the Division of Public Works. And one piece of that 02:38 PM
_	A. The Council of Educational Facilities	2	-
2			is public school construction.
3	Planners International.	3	And there is also the Public School
4	Q. Did you take any type of examination to	4	Construction Program is in that box or in that
5	become a Recognized Educational Facilities Planner?	5	organizational piece, but I believe there are other
6	A. No. 02:35 PM	6	organizations in there as well, if I remember right. 02:38 PM
7	Q. Do you know the name of the state-level	7	So I'm not really sure how many employees. There is
8	facilities department in Maryland?	8	a lot of them, but I'm not sure how many are in that
9	MR. ELIASBERG: Asked and answered.	9	particular office.
10	THE WITNESS: Are you talking about the	10	Q. Do you know which department in Maryland
11	name of the person who is in charge of the 02:36 PM	11	the people work for who perform the public school 02:39 PM
12	state-level facilities department?	12	inspections?
13	MR. SEFERIAN: No. The name of the	13	A. Public School Construction Program.
14	facilities division or the department in Maryland.	14	Q. Do you have any estimate of how many people
15	THE WITNESS: I get them mixed up. One of	15	are on staff in the Maryland's Public School
16	them is Division of Public Works, and I believe 02:36 PM	16	Construction Program? 02:39 PM
17	that's Maryland's.	17	A. No, I don't.
18	BY MR. SEFERIAN:	18	Q. What is the name of the analogous
19	Q. Is Dr. Stenzler the head of the Division of	19	organization in West Virginia that conducts public
20	Public Works in Maryland?	20	school inspections?
21	A. He is the head of the Facilities Division, 02:36 PM	21	A. I don't remember, but I could look it up in 02:39 PM
22	if that's what it's called, yes.	22	the West Virginia information.
23	MR. REED: If it helps, I think the	23	Q. Do you know how many inspectors the State
24	letterhead that is the first page of Exhibit 11 will	24	of West Virginia has that perform public school
25	reveal Mr. Stenzler's agency's name.	25	inspections?
	- ·		-
		1	

Page 479

28 (Pages 476 to 479)

	Page 480		Page 482
1	A. No, I don't. 02:40 PM	1	A. Because I don't know how you differentiate 02:42 PM
2	Q. Do you have any estimate?	2	facilities planning without thinking about
3	A. Between five and ten.	3	maintenance and operations because they are
4	Q. Can you give any estimate of how many	4	integrally tied.
5	public school inspectors there are in Maryland?	5	Q. Would you agree that maintenance and
6	A. No. 02:40 PM	6	operations is a different field specialty than 02:42 PM
7	Q. Can you give any estimate of how many	7	facilities planning?
8	public school inspectors there are in New Mexico?	8	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague.
9	A. No, because the program has just started.	9	THE WITNESS: No.
10	Q. Do you know how many public schools there	10	BY MR. SEFERIAN:
11	are in Maryland? 02:40 PM	11	Q. So it's your testimony that the field of 02:43 PM
12	MR. ELIASBERG: Asked and answered.	12	facilities planning is essentially the same as the
13	THE WITNESS: No, I don't.	13	field of maintenance and operations?
14 15	BY MR. SEFERIAN: Q. Do you have any estimate?	14 15	A. My testimony is that in the field of facilities planning there are a number of areas
15	A. No. 02:40 PM	15	included within that field. Just the same, I 02:43 PM
10	Q. Do you have any estimate of how many public	10	assume, as a lawyer, there are a number of areas
18	schools there are in West Virginia?	18	that are included if you're a lawyer.
19	A. No, I don't.	19	So to say that one is separate from the
20	Q. Do you know how many people are on staff in	20	other would not be appropriate because maintenance
21	the California Department of Education? 02:40 PM	21	of a building is just as critical as knowing the 02:43 PM
22	A. No, I don't.	22	square footage of that building, is just as critical
23	Q. Do you know how many staff California	23	as knowing how to work with the community. They are
24	Department of Education School Facilities Planning	24	all integrally tied.
25	Division has?	25	Q. Do you believe that Indiana has the type of
	Page 481		Page 483
1	Page 481 A. No, I don't. 02:41 PM	1	-
1 2		1 2	Page 483 state/local partnership that you discuss in your 02:44 PM report that very clearly defines standard and
	A. No, I don't. 02:41 PM		state/local partnership that you discuss in your 02:44 PM
2	<ul><li>A. No, I don't. 02:41 PM</li><li>Q. Who are you writing the facilities planning manual for?</li><li>A. The audience I am writing for is the are</li></ul>	2	state/local partnership that you discuss in your 02:44 PM report that very clearly defines standard and
2 3	<ul> <li>A. No, I don't. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Q. Who are you writing the facilities planning manual for?</li> <li>A. The audience I am writing for is the are school facility planners, architects, engineers,</li> </ul>	2 3	<ul><li>state/local partnership that you discuss in your 02:44 PM</li><li>report that very clearly defines standard and operating procedures?</li><li>A. Not any longer.</li><li>Q. Would you please refer to paragraph 15 your</li></ul>
2 3 4	<ul> <li>A. No, I don't. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Q. Who are you writing the facilities planning manual for?</li> <li>A. The audience I am writing for is the are school facility planners, architects, engineers, parents, community members, school board members. 02:41 PM</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6	<ul> <li>state/local partnership that you discuss in your 02:44 PM</li> <li>report that very clearly defines standard and operating procedures?</li> <li>A. Not any longer.</li> <li>Q. Would you please refer to paragraph 15 your</li> <li>report on page 3. 02:45 PM</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>A. No, I don't. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Q. Who are you writing the facilities planning manual for?</li> <li>A. The audience I am writing for is the are school facility planners, architects, engineers, parents, community members, school board members. 02:41 PM Anybody that works in the school.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>state/local partnership that you discuss in your 02:44 PM</li> <li>report that very clearly defines standard and operating procedures?</li> <li>A. Not any longer.</li> <li>Q. Would you please refer to paragraph 15 your</li> <li>report on page 3. 02:45 PM</li> <li>Do you believe that it's important that a</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>A. No, I don't. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Q. Who are you writing the facilities planning manual for?</li> <li>A. The audience I am writing for is the are school facility planners, architects, engineers, parents, community members, school board members. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Anybody that works in the school.</li> <li>Q. Did someone ask you to write the facilities</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	state/local partnership that you discuss in your 02:44 PM report that very clearly defines standard and operating procedures? A. Not any longer. Q. Would you please refer to paragraph 15 your report on page 3. 02:45 PM Do you believe that it's important that a state have guidelines established to include ongoing
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>A. No, I don't. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Q. Who are you writing the facilities planning manual for?</li> <li>A. The audience I am writing for is the are school facility planners, architects, engineers, parents, community members, school board members. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Anybody that works in the school.</li> <li>Q. Did someone ask you to write the facilities planning manual?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	state/local partnership that you discuss in your 02:44 PM report that very clearly defines standard and operating procedures? A. Not any longer. Q. Would you please refer to paragraph 15 your report on page 3. 02:45 PM Do you believe that it's important that a state have guidelines established to include ongoing maintenance and operations of those facilities
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>A. No, I don't. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Q. Who are you writing the facilities planning manual for?</li> <li>A. The audience I am writing for is the are school facility planners, architects, engineers, parents, community members, school board members. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Anybody that works in the school.</li> <li>Q. Did someone ask you to write the facilities planning manual?</li> <li>A. We yes.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	state/local partnership that you discuss in your 02:44 PM report that very clearly defines standard and operating procedures? A. Not any longer. Q. Would you please refer to paragraph 15 your report on page 3. 02:45 PM Do you believe that it's important that a state have guidelines established to include ongoing maintenance and operations of those facilities included within the facilities project? .
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>A. No, I don't. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Q. Who are you writing the facilities planning manual for?</li> <li>A. The audience I am writing for is the are school facility planners, architects, engineers, parents, community members, school board members. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Anybody that works in the school.</li> <li>Q. Did someone ask you to write the facilities planning manual?</li> <li>A. We yes.</li> <li>Q. Who is that? 02:41 PM</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	state/local partnership that you discuss in your 02:44 PM report that very clearly defines standard and operating procedures? A. Not any longer. Q. Would you please refer to paragraph 15 your report on page 3. 02:45 PM Do you believe that it's important that a state have guidelines established to include ongoing maintenance and operations of those facilities included within the facilities project? . A. I don't understand. Will you restate? 02:45 PM
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>A. No, I don't. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Q. Who are you writing the facilities planning manual for?</li> <li>A. The audience I am writing for is the are school facility planners, architects, engineers, parents, community members, school board members. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Anybody that works in the school.</li> <li>Q. Did someone ask you to write the facilities planning manual?</li> <li>A. We yes.</li> <li>Q. Who is that? 02:41 PM</li> <li>A. The Council for Educational Facility</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>state/local partnership that you discuss in your 02:44 PM report that very clearly defines standard and operating procedures?</li> <li>A. Not any longer.</li> <li>Q. Would you please refer to paragraph 15 your report on page 3. 02:45 PM Do you believe that it's important that a state have guidelines established to include ongoing maintenance and operations of those facilities included within the facilities project? .</li> <li>A. I don't understand. Will you restate? 02:45 PM Q. Yes.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>A. No, I don't. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Q. Who are you writing the facilities planning manual for?</li> <li>A. The audience I am writing for is the are school facility planners, architects, engineers, parents, community members, school board members. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Anybody that works in the school.</li> <li>Q. Did someone ask you to write the facilities planning manual?</li> <li>A. We yes.</li> <li>Q. Who is that? 02:41 PM</li> <li>A. The Council for Educational Facility</li> <li>Planners.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	state/local partnership that you discuss in your 02:44 PM report that very clearly defines standard and operating procedures? A. Not any longer. Q. Would you please refer to paragraph 15 your report on page 3. 02:45 PM Do you believe that it's important that a state have guidelines established to include ongoing maintenance and operations of those facilities included within the facilities project? . A. I don't understand. Will you restate? 02:45 PM Q. Yes. Do you believe that it's important that a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>A. No, I don't. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Q. Who are you writing the facilities planning manual for?</li> <li>A. The audience I am writing for is the are school facility planners, architects, engineers, parents, community members, school board members. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Anybody that works in the school.</li> <li>Q. Did someone ask you to write the facilities planning manual?</li> <li>A. We yes.</li> <li>Q. Who is that? 02:41 PM</li> <li>A. The Council for Educational Facility</li> <li>Planners.</li> <li>Q. I would like to ask you to refer to page 2</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	state/local partnership that you discuss in your 02:44 PM report that very clearly defines standard and operating procedures? A. Not any longer. Q. Would you please refer to paragraph 15 your report on page 3. 02:45 PM Do you believe that it's important that a state have guidelines established to include ongoing maintenance and operations of those facilities included within the facilities project? . A. I don't understand. Will you restate? 02:45 PM Q. Yes. Do you believe that it's important that a state establish a process whereby a school district
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>A. No, I don't. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Q. Who are you writing the facilities planning manual for?</li> <li>A. The audience I am writing for is the are school facility planners, architects, engineers, parents, community members, school board members. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Anybody that works in the school.</li> <li>Q. Did someone ask you to write the facilities planning manual?</li> <li>A. We yes.</li> <li>Q. Who is that? 02:41 PM</li> <li>A. The Council for Educational Facility</li> <li>Planners.</li> <li>Q. I would like to ask you to refer to page 2 of your expert report again, paragraph 11. In the</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	state/local partnership that you discuss in your 02:44 PM report that very clearly defines standard and operating procedures? A. Not any longer. Q. Would you please refer to paragraph 15 your report on page 3. 02:45 PM Do you believe that it's important that a state have guidelines established to include ongoing maintenance and operations of those facilities included within the facilities project? . A. I don't understand. Will you restate? 02:45 PM Q. Yes. Do you believe that it's important that a state establish a process whereby a school district receiving funding to assist with a facility project
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>A. No, I don't. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Q. Who are you writing the facilities planning manual for?</li> <li>A. The audience I am writing for is the are school facility planners, architects, engineers, parents, community members, school board members. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Anybody that works in the school.</li> <li>Q. Did someone ask you to write the facilities planning manual?</li> <li>A. We yes.</li> <li>Q. Who is that? 02:41 PM</li> <li>A. The Council for Educational Facility</li> <li>Planners.</li> <li>Q. I would like to ask you to refer to page 2</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	state/local partnership that you discuss in your 02:44 PM report that very clearly defines standard and operating procedures? A. Not any longer. Q. Would you please refer to paragraph 15 your report on page 3. 02:45 PM Do you believe that it's important that a state have guidelines established to include ongoing maintenance and operations of those facilities included within the facilities project? . A. I don't understand. Will you restate? 02:45 PM Q. Yes. Do you believe that it's important that a state establish a process whereby a school district receiving funding to assist with a facility project also establish guidelines to include ongoing 02:46 PM
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>A. No, I don't. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Q. Who are you writing the facilities planning manual for?</li> <li>A. The audience I am writing for is the are school facility planners, architects, engineers, parents, community members, school board members. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Anybody that works in the school.</li> <li>Q. Did someone ask you to write the facilities planning manual?</li> <li>A. We yes.</li> <li>Q. Who is that? 02:41 PM</li> <li>A. The Council for Educational Facility</li> <li>Planners.</li> <li>Q. I would like to ask you to refer to page 2 of your expert report again, paragraph 11. In the first sentence where you say, "I conducted a 02:42 PM</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	state/local partnership that you discuss in your 02:44 PM report that very clearly defines standard and operating procedures? A. Not any longer. Q. Would you please refer to paragraph 15 your report on page 3. 02:45 PM Do you believe that it's important that a state have guidelines established to include ongoing maintenance and operations of those facilities included within the facilities project? . A. I don't understand. Will you restate? 02:45 PM Q. Yes. Do you believe that it's important that a state establish a process whereby a school district receiving funding to assist with a facility project also establish guidelines to include ongoing maintenance and operations of those facilities
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>A. No, I don't. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Q. Who are you writing the facilities planning manual for?</li> <li>A. The audience I am writing for is the are school facility planners, architects, engineers, parents, community members, school board members. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Anybody that works in the school.</li> <li>Q. Did someone ask you to write the facilities planning manual?</li> <li>A. We yes.</li> <li>Q. Who is that? 02:41 PM</li> <li>A. The Council for Educational Facility</li> <li>Planners.</li> <li>Q. I would like to ask you to refer to page 2 of your expert report again, paragraph 11. In the first sentence where you say, "I conducted a 02:42 PM multistate survey," do you consider that the</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	state/local partnership that you discuss in your 02:44 PM report that very clearly defines standard and operating procedures? A. Not any longer. Q. Would you please refer to paragraph 15 your report on page 3. 02:45 PM Do you believe that it's important that a state have guidelines established to include ongoing maintenance and operations of those facilities included within the facilities project? . A. I don't understand. Will you restate? 02:45 PM Q. Yes. Do you believe that it's important that a state establish a process whereby a school district receiving funding to assist with a facility project also establish guidelines to include ongoing 02:46 PM
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>A. No, I don't. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Q. Who are you writing the facilities planning manual for?</li> <li>A. The audience I am writing for is the are school facility planners, architects, engineers, parents, community members, school board members. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Anybody that works in the school.</li> <li>Q. Did someone ask you to write the facilities planning manual?</li> <li>A. We yes.</li> <li>Q. Who is that? 02:41 PM</li> <li>A. The Council for Educational Facility</li> <li>Planners.</li> <li>Q. I would like to ask you to refer to page 2</li> <li>of your expert report again, paragraph 11. In the first sentence where you say, "I conducted a 02:42 PM</li> <li>multistate survey," do you consider that the multistate survey that you conducted for this case</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	state/local partnership that you discuss in your 02:44 PM report that very clearly defines standard and operating procedures? A. Not any longer. Q. Would you please refer to paragraph 15 your report on page 3. 02:45 PM Do you believe that it's important that a state have guidelines established to include ongoing maintenance and operations of those facilities included within the facilities project? . A. I don't understand. Will you restate? 02:45 PM Q. Yes. Do you believe that it's important that a state establish a process whereby a school district receiving funding to assist with a facility project also establish guidelines to include ongoing 02:46 PM maintenance and operations of those facilities within the facility project?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>A. No, I don't. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Q. Who are you writing the facilities planning manual for?</li> <li>A. The audience I am writing for is the are school facility planners, architects, engineers, parents, community members, school board members. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Anybody that works in the school.</li> <li>Q. Did someone ask you to write the facilities planning manual?</li> <li>A. We yes.</li> <li>Q. Who is that? 02:41 PM</li> <li>A. The Council for Educational Facility</li> <li>Planners.</li> <li>Q. I would like to ask you to refer to page 2 of your expert report again, paragraph 11. In the first sentence where you say, "I conducted a 02:42 PM multistate survey," do you consider that the multistate survey that you conducted for this case is a scientific survey?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	state/local partnership that you discuss in your 02:44 PM report that very clearly defines standard and operating procedures? A. Not any longer. Q. Would you please refer to paragraph 15 your report on page 3. 02:45 PM Do you believe that it's important that a state have guidelines established to include ongoing maintenance and operations of those facilities included within the facilities project? . A. I don't understand. Will you restate? 02:45 PM Q. Yes. Do you believe that it's important that a state establish a process whereby a school district receiving funding to assist with a facility project also establish guidelines to include ongoing maintenance and operations of those facilities within the facility project? A. I think as I stated earlier, I think
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>A. No, I don't. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Q. Who are you writing the facilities planning manual for?</li> <li>A. The audience I am writing for is the are school facility planners, architects, engineers, parents, community members, school board members. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Anybody that works in the school.</li> <li>Q. Did someone ask you to write the facilities planning manual?</li> <li>A. We yes.</li> <li>Q. Who is that? 02:41 PM</li> <li>A. The Council for Educational Facility</li> <li>Planners.</li> <li>Q. I would like to ask you to refer to page 2 of your expert report again, paragraph 11. In the first sentence where you say, "I conducted a 02:42 PM multistate survey," do you consider that the multistate survey that you conducted for this case is a scientific survey?</li> <li>A. No.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	state/local partnership that you discuss in your 02:44 PM report that very clearly defines standard and operating procedures? A. Not any longer. Q. Would you please refer to paragraph 15 your report on page 3. 02:45 PM Do you believe that it's important that a state have guidelines established to include ongoing maintenance and operations of those facilities included within the facilities project? . A. I don't understand. Will you restate? 02:45 PM Q. Yes. Do you believe that it's important that a state establish a process whereby a school district receiving funding to assist with a facility project also establish guidelines to include ongoing maintenance and operations of those facilities within the facility project? A. I think as I stated earlier, I think that it's not the state necessarily that's going to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>A. No, I don't. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Q. Who are you writing the facilities planning manual for?</li> <li>A. The audience I am writing for is the are school facility planners, architects, engineers, parents, community members, school board members. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Anybody that works in the school.</li> <li>Q. Did someone ask you to write the facilities planning manual?</li> <li>A. We yes.</li> <li>Q. Who is that? 02:41 PM</li> <li>A. The Council for Educational Facility</li> <li>Planners.</li> <li>Q. I would like to ask you to refer to page 2</li> <li>of your expert report again, paragraph 11. In the first sentence where you say, "I conducted a 02:42 PM</li> <li>multistate survey," do you consider that the multistate survey that you conducted for this case is a scientific survey?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Would you agree that your experience is 02:42 PM</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>state/local partnership that you discuss in your 02:44 PM report that very clearly defines standard and operating procedures?</li> <li>A. Not any longer.</li> <li>Q. Would you please refer to paragraph 15 your report on page 3. 02:45 PM Do you believe that it's important that a state have guidelines established to include ongoing maintenance and operations of those facilities included within the facilities project?.</li> <li>A. I don't understand. Will you restate? 02:45 PM Q. Yes.</li> <li>Do you believe that it's important that a state establish a process whereby a school district receiving funding to assist with a facility project also establish guidelines to include ongoing 02:46 PM maintenance and operations of those facilities within the facility project?</li> <li>A. I think as I stated earlier, I think that it's not the state necessarily that's going to establish the standards or guidelines. It's the 02:46 PM partnership between the state and the other entities. I think it is important to have clearly</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	<ul> <li>A. No, I don't. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Q. Who are you writing the facilities planning manual for?</li> <li>A. The audience I am writing for is the are school facility planners, architects, engineers, parents, community members, school board members. 02:41 PM</li> <li>Anybody that works in the school.</li> <li>Q. Did someone ask you to write the facilities planning manual?</li> <li>A. We yes.</li> <li>Q. Who is that? 02:41 PM</li> <li>A. The Council for Educational Facility</li> <li>Planners.</li> <li>Q. I would like to ask you to refer to page 2 of your expert report again, paragraph 11. In the first sentence where you say, "I conducted a 02:42 PM multistate survey," do you consider that the multistate survey that you conducted for this case is a scientific survey?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Would you agree that your experience is 02:42 PM primarily in facilities planning rather than maintenance and operations?</li> <li>A. No.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	state/local partnership that you discuss in your 02:44 PM report that very clearly defines standard and operating procedures? A. Not any longer. Q. Would you please refer to paragraph 15 your report on page 3. 02:45 PM Do you believe that it's important that a state have guidelines established to include ongoing maintenance and operations of those facilities included within the facilities project? . A. I don't understand. Will you restate? 02:45 PM Q. Yes. Do you believe that it's important that a state establish a process whereby a school district receiving funding to assist with a facility project also establish guidelines to include ongoing 02:46 PM maintenance and operations of those facilities within the facility project? A. I think as I stated earlier, I think that it's not the state necessarily that's going to establish the standards or guidelines. It's the 02:46 PM partnership between the state and the other entities. I think it is important to have clearly defined standards and procedures, but I would not
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>A. No, I don't.</li> <li>Q:41 PM</li> <li>Q. Who are you writing the facilities planning manual for?</li> <li>A. The audience I am writing for is the are school facility planners, architects, engineers, parents, community members, school board members.</li> <li>Q:41 PM</li> <li>Anybody that works in the school.</li> <li>Q. Did someone ask you to write the facilities planning manual?</li> <li>A. We yes.</li> <li>Q. Who is that?</li> <li>02:41 PM</li> <li>A. The Council for Educational Facility</li> <li>Planners.</li> <li>Q. I would like to ask you to refer to page 2</li> <li>of your expert report again, paragraph 11. In the first sentence where you say, "I conducted a 02:42 PM</li> <li>multistate survey," do you consider that the multistate survey that you conducted for this case is a scientific survey?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Would you agree that your experience is 02:42 PM</li> <li>primarily in facilities planning rather than maintenance and operations?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>state/local partnership that you discuss in your 02:44 PM report that very clearly defines standard and operating procedures?</li> <li>A. Not any longer.</li> <li>Q. Would you please refer to paragraph 15 your report on page 3. 02:45 PM Do you believe that it's important that a state have guidelines established to include ongoing maintenance and operations of those facilities included within the facilities project?.</li> <li>A. I don't understand. Will you restate? 02:45 PM Q. Yes.</li> <li>Do you believe that it's important that a state establish a process whereby a school district receiving funding to assist with a facility project also establish guidelines to include ongoing 02:46 PM maintenance and operations of those facilities within the facility project?</li> <li>A. I think as I stated earlier, I think that it's not the state necessarily that's going to establish the standards or guidelines. It's the 02:46 PM partnership between the state and the other entities. I think it is important to have clearly</li> </ul>

	Page 484		Page 486
1	do that. 02:46 PM	1	organizational structure would consist of the 02:49 PM
2	Q. Do you believe that it's important that	2	partnership between the state and the local and
3	guidelines be established to include ongoing	3	perhaps regional. That would be up to the state to
4	maintenance and operations of public school	4	decide how the organization is going to work. But
5	facilities within the facility project?	5	there needs to be a structure in place that everyone
6	A. I think it's important that guidelines be 02:46 PM	6	is familiar with, and knows the rules, and knows who 02:49 PM
7	established, yes.	7	you go to, and how the line of communication
8	Q. Does California have those type of	8	happens. So that structure needs to be defined in
9	guidelines?	9	every state differently.
10	A. I don't know.	10	Q. I would like to ask you to please look at
11	Q. If California had guidelines that included 02:47 PM	11	paragraph 21 of your expert report. 02:50 PM
12	ongoing maintenance and operations of facilities	12	Is all the information in paragraph 21 of
13	within the facilities project, would you agree that	13	your report based upon the Brooks deposition that is
14	California had an important part of what you	14	cited at the end of that paragraph?
15	describe as a state/local partnership?	15	A. It's probably a combination of the Brooks
16	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague, 02:47 PM	16	deposition, as well as the conversations with Rob 02:50 PM
17	ambiguous, compound, assumes facts, incomplete	17	Corley.
18	hypothetical.	18	Q. Are there any other sources for the
19	THE WITNESS: My opinion is based on a	19	information in paragraph 21 of your report other
20	combination of things. I have suggested there are	20	than the Brooks deposition and your conversation
21	four areas that need to be included if you're really 02:47 PM	21	with Mr. Corley? 02:50 PM
22	going to address facilities and maintenance and	22	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, misstates her
23	operations effectively based on the models that I	23	testimony.
24	have seen that have been successful.	24	THE WITNESS: Those would be the two
25	So if California has established guidelines	25	primary ones I can think of right now. As I

1	for ongoing maintenance, I would suggest, if they 02:47 PM	1	mentioned earlier, I talked with others for 02:51 PM
2	have done that, and they are clearly defined, and	2	background knowledge. To say that those are the
3	there is a partnership, then they've got one piece	3	only two that brought me to those statements, those
4	of the puzzle put together.	4	certainly are the primary sources.
5	Q. Would you please look at paragraph 16 in	5	MR. SEFERIAN: I don't have any other
6	your report? 02:48 PM	6	questions. Thank you. 02:52 PM
7	In the first sentence you state that there	7	EXAMINATION
8	needs to be an organizational structure established	8	BY MR. HAJELA:
9	to allow school districts the opportunity to become	9	Q. Good afternoon, Dr. Myers.
10	responsible for their facilities.	10	A. Good afternoon.
11	Have you written anywhere a more specific 02:48 PM	11	Q. My name is Abe Hajela. I represent the 02:57 PM
12	description of the organizational structure that	12	California School Boards Association. We have
13	needs to be established in that context?	13	intervened in this lawsuit. I believe you know the
14	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, compound,	14	ground rules by now. We have been at this for two
15	misstates what's written in the report.	15	and a half days. So I will just start my
16	THE WITNESS: If you're asking have I 02:48 PM	16	questioning. 02:57 PM
17	written, I assume meaning some other publication,	17	Previously you testified that your
18	about specific organizational structures that need	18	assignment was to look at good facilities models in
19	to be established to allow local districts to become	19	other states, not to be an expert on California's
20	responsible, no, I have not.	20	school facilities program; is that accurate?
21	BY MR. SEFERIAN: 02:49 PM	21	A. Yes. I was to look at other states' 02:58 PM
22	Q. Do you have a definition of the	22	models, yes.
23	organizational structure that you mention in	23	Q. You also testified that you did not
24	paragraph 16 of your report?	24	specifically examine California's state school
25	A. I think, as I stated earlier, the	25	facilities program; is that accurate?

Page 487

02:57 PM

	Page 488		Page 490
1	A. Only to the extent of the conversations 02:58 PM	1	in the nation? 03:01 PM
2	that I had and the information I read, but I did not	2	A. I think if you want to have a successful
3	specifically do research on California.	3	program, it's important to have these four
4	Q. And you did not specifically examine	4	components. Not every state that I think is
5	California school districts' facilities programs?	5	starting to do a good job has all four. But I think
6	A. Again, only of the ones like the Compton 02:58 PM	6	if you want to be successful, you would have all 03:01 PM
7	Unified District. I looked at their information,	7	four components.
8	but I didn't look at all their facilities, no.	8	Q. Okay. Have you, in preparing this report
9	Q. In your report you discuss some components	9	or since then, ruled out whether California perhaps
10	of a model facilities program, and I will turn to	10	does things differently and yet still has a
11	those in a minute. 02:58 PM	11	facilities program that is adequate? 03:01 PM
12	Did you examine any issues relating to	12	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague and
13	implementing those components in California?	13	ambiguous.
14	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, compound and	14	MR. HAJELA: By "differently," I mean
15	vague.	15	differently than laid out as a model program in this
16	THE WITNESS: If you're asking did I look 02:59 PM	16	report. 03:01 PM
17	at what I was suggesting as possible measures to	17	MR. ELIASBERG: Same objections.
18	take and then say could that happen in California?	18	THE WITNESS: It's my understanding that
19	MR. HAJELA: Yes.	19	California doesn't have all four of these
20	THE WITNESS: No, I did not.	20	components. They may have some pieces of them, but
21	BY MR. HAJELA: 02:59 PM	21	it's my understanding, again from the people I 03:02 PM
22	Q. Thank you. Did you consider the cost of	22	talked with in depositions, that they don't have
23	implementing components of the model program in	23	these four components.
24	California?	24	BY MR. HAJELA:
25	A. No, I did not.	25	Q. Have you been able to rule out whether

	0		0
1	Q. Thank you. Let me refer you to your 02:59 PM	1	California nevertheless has an adequate school 03:02 PM
2	report, Exhibit 1. Page 2, paragraph 12, there is a	2	facilities program?
3	section titled "Summary of Opinions." And paragraph	3	A. Again, based on the opinions of Rob Corley
4	12 contains, I believe, your conclusions listed in	4	and Lettie Boggs and the depositions, it appears
5	sub (a) through (d) of paragraph 12.	5	there are some issues that need to be addressed.
6	Is that accurate? 02:59 PM	6	Q. Have you examined whether school districts 03:02 PM
7	A. Yes, that's true.	7	in California are performing some of the functions
8	Q. Are those conclusions based on a specific	8	that you delineate in your model program described
9	examination of the California school facilities	9	in your report?
10	program?	10	A. No, I haven't.
11	A. No. 03:00 PM	11	Q. I'm going to refer you to page 3, starting 03:02 PM
12	Q. Did you examine whether these conclusions	12	with paragraph 15, referring to state and local
13	are specifically applicable to California?	13	partnership.
14	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague.	14	Are you referring to a partnership related
15	THE WITNESS: What I was providing was a	15	to ongoing maintenance only?
16	range of solutions that was available and utilized 03:00 PM	16	A. I am really looking at, I think in the 03:03 PM
17	in other states that possibly California could use.	17	broader sense of the term, that if you're looking at
18	It's my opinion that states through their own	18	doing the data gathering, all the facilities,
19	process need to use the four pieces that I have	19	establishing standards, deciding on who gets money
20	suggested, but how they go about doing that was	20	based on an equitable source or an equitable
21	strictly up to each state to decide. 03:00 PM	21	criteria. Whether it's new construction or ongoing, 03:03 PM
22	BY MR. HAJELA:	22	I think it's a combination of those two things.
23	Q. Is it fair to say, then, the conclusions	23	Q. Are you aware of the partnership between
24	you reach in paragraph 12, that are laid out in sub	24	the State of California and school districts related
25	(a) through (d), are equally applicable to any state	25	to new construction?

		Τ	
	Page 492		Page 494
1	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, assumes facts. 03:04 PM	1	-
1 2	THE WITNESS: No. Again, other than what I	$\frac{1}{2}$	want that. That would be the distinction I would 03:06 PM make.
3	have been told by Rob Corley and Lettie Boggs.	3	BY MR. HAJELA:
4	BY MR. HAJELA:	4	Q. Are you advocating for a clearly defined
5	Q. Would you have the same answer for	5	are you strike that.
6	modernization? 03:04 PM	6	Are you advocating for clearly defined 03:06 PM
7	A. Yes.	7	standards, meaning mandatory standards?
8	Q. For deferred maintenance.	8	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, overbroad and
9	A. Yes.	9	incomplete.
10	Q. Let me ask one follow-up.	10	THE WITNESS: I guess what I am advocating
11	Based on your conversations with Lettie 03:04 PM	11	is clearly defined something, whether it's standard 03:07 PM
12	Boggs and Rob Corley and examining the deposition,	12	or guidelines; that everybody knows these are things
13	what is your understanding about the partnership	13	that need to happen in every school in order to have
14	between the State of California and school districts	14	good facilities; that there are certain things that
15	with regard to new construction?	15	we all agree should happen. Whether you call them
16	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, assumes facts 03:04 PM	16	standards or guidelines, as long as everybody 03:07 PM
17	and misstates her prior many testimony.	17	understands them, and they are being accomplished, I
18	THE WITNESS: My understanding basically	18	don't really have an issue with what you call it.
19	is that, for instance, with the deferred	19	You could call it something totally different. You
20	maintenance, that school districts apply for	20	could call it requirements.
21	funding. And then the state, you know, through this 03:04 PM	21	Q. Let's turn to page 6. You talk about 03:07 PM
22	system where we have X amount of dollars, gives	22	data-gathering mechanisms, starting with paragraph
23	funding back to the school districts that apply	23	23.
24	only. With the new construction I know they have a	24	Are you aware of what California school
25	series of requirements in terms of passing approval	25	districts are doing to gather data on their schools?
	Page 493		Page 495
1	-	1	-
1 2	processes, and there are requirements working with 03:05 PM	1 2	A. No, I'm not. 03:08 PM
1 2 3	-		<ul><li>A. No, I'm not. 03:08 PM</li><li>Q. Are you aware of the eligibility forms that</li></ul>
	processes, and there are requirements working with 03:05 PM the school district. That's basically what I know. BY MR. HAJELA:	2	<ul><li>A. No, I'm not.</li><li>Q. Are you aware of the eligibility forms that</li><li>California school districts must complete to</li></ul>
3	processes, and there are requirements working with 03:05 PM the school district. That's basically what I know.	2 3	<ul><li>A. No, I'm not. 03:08 PM</li><li>Q. Are you aware of the eligibility forms that</li></ul>
3 4	processes, and there are requirements working with 03:05 PM the school district. That's basically what I know. BY MR. HAJELA: Q. In paragraph 15 you refer to in the	2 3 4	<ul> <li>A. No, I'm not. 03:08 PM</li> <li>Q. Are you aware of the eligibility forms that</li> <li>California school districts must complete to</li> <li>establish eligibility for modernization funds?</li> <li>A. No.</li> </ul>
3 4 5	processes, and there are requirements working with 03:05 PM the school district. That's basically what I know. BY MR. HAJELA: Q. In paragraph 15 you refer to in the first sentence you refer to very clearly defined	2 3 4 5	<ul> <li>A. No, I'm not. 03:08 PM</li> <li>Q. Are you aware of the eligibility forms that</li> <li>California school districts must complete to</li> <li>establish eligibility for modernization funds?</li> <li>A. No.</li> </ul>
3 4 5 6	processes, and there are requirements working with 03:05 PM the school district. That's basically what I know. BY MR. HAJELA: Q. In paragraph 15 you refer to in the first sentence you refer to very clearly defined standards, standards and operating procedures. 03:05 PM	2 3 4 5 6	<ul> <li>A. No, I'm not. 03:08 PM</li> <li>Q. Are you aware of the eligibility forms that</li> <li>California school districts must complete to</li> <li>establish eligibility for modernization funds?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Same would be true for new construction? 03:08 PM</li> </ul>
3 4 5 6 7	processes, and there are requirements working with 03:05 PM the school district. That's basically what I know. BY MR. HAJELA: Q. In paragraph 15 you refer to in the first sentence you refer to very clearly defined standards, standards and operating procedures. 03:05 PM Do you see that?	2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>A. No, I'm not. 03:08 PM</li> <li>Q. Are you aware of the eligibility forms that</li> <li>California school districts must complete to</li> <li>establish eligibility for modernization funds?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Same would be true for new construction? 03:08 PM</li> <li>A. Right, no.</li> </ul>
3 4 5 6 7 8	processes, and there are requirements working with 03:05 PM the school district. That's basically what I know. BY MR. HAJELA: Q. In paragraph 15 you refer to in the first sentence you refer to very clearly defined standards, standards and operating procedures. 03:05 PM Do you see that? A. Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>A. No, I'm not. 03:08 PM</li> <li>Q. Are you aware of the eligibility forms that</li> <li>California school districts must complete to</li> <li>establish eligibility for modernization funds?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Same would be true for new construction? 03:08 PM</li> <li>A. Right, no.</li> <li>Q. Are you aware of whether California school</li> </ul>
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	processes, and there are requirements working with 03:05 PM the school district. That's basically what I know. BY MR. HAJELA: Q. In paragraph 15 you refer to in the first sentence you refer to very clearly defined standards, standards and operating procedures. 03:05 PM Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. In the next sentence, when you provide an example, you refer to guidelines. Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. So you see that?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>A. No, I'm not.</li> <li>Q. Are you aware of the eligibility forms that</li> <li>California school districts must complete to</li> <li>establish eligibility for modernization funds?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Same would be true for new construction?</li> <li>Q. Same would be true for new construction?</li> <li>Q. Same would be true for new construction?</li> <li>Q. Are you aware of whether California school</li> <li>districts inspect their schools?</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Every California district?</li> <li>MR. HAJELA: Any California school</li> <li>M3:08 PM</li> </ul>
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>processes, and there are requirements working with 03:05 PM the school district. That's basically what I know.</li> <li>BY MR. HAJELA: <ul> <li>Q. In paragraph 15 you refer to in the</li> <li>first sentence you refer to very clearly defined</li> <li>standards, standards and operating procedures. 03:05 PM Do you see that?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. In the next sentence, when you provide an example, you refer to guidelines. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. In the next sentence, when you provide an example, you refer to guidelines. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Are you making a distinction between</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>A. No, I'm not. 03:08 PM</li> <li>Q. Are you aware of the eligibility forms that</li> <li>California school districts must complete to</li> <li>establish eligibility for modernization funds?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Same would be true for new construction? 03:08 PM</li> <li>A. Right, no.</li> <li>Q. Are you aware of whether California school</li> <li>districts inspect their schools?</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Every California district?</li> </ul>
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	processes, and there are requirements working with 03:05 PM the school district. That's basically what I know. BY MR. HAJELA: Q. In paragraph 15 you refer to in the first sentence you refer to very clearly defined standards, standards and operating procedures. 03:05 PM Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. In the next sentence, when you provide an example, you refer to guidelines. Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. Are you making a distinction between standards and guidelines?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. No, I'm not. 03:08 PM Q. Are you aware of the eligibility forms that California school districts must complete to establish eligibility for modernization funds? A. No. Q. Same would be true for new construction? 03:08 PM A. Right, no. Q. Are you aware of whether California school districts inspect their schools? MR. ELIASBERG: Every California district? MR. HAJELA: Any California school 03:08 PM district. THE WITNESS: No, I'm not.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>processes, and there are requirements working with 03:05 PM the school district. That's basically what I know.</li> <li>BY MR. HAJELA: <ul> <li>Q. In paragraph 15 you refer to in the</li> <li>first sentence you refer to very clearly defined</li> <li>standards, standards and operating procedures. 03:05 PM Do you see that?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. In the next sentence, when you provide an example, you refer to guidelines. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. In the next sentence, when you provide an example, you refer to guidelines. Do you see that?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Are you making a distinction between</li> </ul> </li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. No, I'm not. 03:08 PM Q. Are you aware of the eligibility forms that California school districts must complete to establish eligibility for modernization funds? A. No. Q. Same would be true for new construction? 03:08 PM A. Right, no. Q. Are you aware of whether California school districts inspect their schools? MR. ELIASBERG: Every California district? MR. HAJELA: Any California school 03:08 PM district. THE WITNESS: No, I'm not. BY MR. HAJELA:
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	processes, and there are requirements working with 03:05 PM the school district. That's basically what I know. BY MR. HAJELA: Q. In paragraph 15 you refer to in the first sentence you refer to very clearly defined standards, standards and operating procedures. 03:05 PM Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. In the next sentence, when you provide an example, you refer to guidelines. Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. Are you making a distinction between standards and guidelines? MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, asked and answered.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. No, I'm not. 03:08 PM Q. Are you aware of the eligibility forms that California school districts must complete to establish eligibility for modernization funds? A. No. Q. Same would be true for new construction? 03:08 PM A. Right, no. Q. Are you aware of whether California school districts inspect their schools? MR. ELIASBERG: Every California district? MR. HAJELA: Any California school 03:08 PM district. THE WITNESS: No, I'm not. BY MR. HAJELA: Q. So would you be aware of whether those
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	processes, and there are requirements working with 03:05 PM the school district. That's basically what I know. BY MR. HAJELA: Q. In paragraph 15 you refer to in the first sentence you refer to very clearly defined standards, standards and operating procedures. 03:05 PM Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. In the next sentence, when you provide an example, you refer to guidelines. Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. Are you making a distinction between standards and guidelines? MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I guess in this case, no. 03:06 PM	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. No, I'm not. 03:08 PM Q. Are you aware of the eligibility forms that California school districts must complete to establish eligibility for modernization funds? A. No. Q. Same would be true for new construction? 03:08 PM A. Right, no. Q. Are you aware of whether California school districts inspect their schools? MR. ELIASBERG: Every California district? MR. HAJELA: Any California school 03:08 PM district. THE WITNESS: No, I'm not. BY MR. HAJELA: Q. So would you be aware of whether those inspections were effective? 03:09 PM
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	processes, and there are requirements working with 03:05 PM the school district. That's basically what I know. BY MR. HAJELA: Q. In paragraph 15 you refer to in the first sentence you refer to very clearly defined standards, standards and operating procedures. 03:05 PM Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. In the next sentence, when you provide an example, you refer to guidelines. Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. Are you making a distinction between standards and guidelines? MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I guess in this case, no. 03:06 PM Sometimes there are differences that standards	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. No, I'm not. 03:08 PM Q. Are you aware of the eligibility forms that California school districts must complete to establish eligibility for modernization funds? A. No. Q. Same would be true for new construction? 03:08 PM A. Right, no. Q. Are you aware of whether California school districts inspect their schools? MR. ELIASBERG: Every California district? MR. HAJELA: Any California school 03:08 PM district. THE WITNESS: No, I'm not. BY MR. HAJELA: Q. So would you be aware of whether those inspections were effective? 03:09 PM MR. ELIASBERG: Assumes facts.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	processes, and there are requirements working with 03:05 PM the school district. That's basically what I know. BY MR. HAJELA: Q. In paragraph 15 you refer to in the first sentence you refer to very clearly defined standards, standards and operating procedures. 03:05 PM Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. In the next sentence, when you provide an example, you refer to guidelines. Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. In the next sentence, when you provide an example, you refer to guidelines. Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. Are you making a distinction between standards and guidelines? MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I guess in this case, no. 03:06 PM Sometimes there are differences that standards really are absolute positive requirements, but in	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. No, I'm not. 03:08 PM Q. Are you aware of the eligibility forms that California school districts must complete to establish eligibility for modernization funds? A. No. Q. Same would be true for new construction? 03:08 PM A. Right, no. Q. Are you aware of whether California school districts inspect their schools? MR. ELIASBERG: Every California district? MR. HAJELA: Any California school 03:08 PM district. THE WITNESS: No, I'm not. BY MR. HAJELA: Q. So would you be aware of whether those inspections were effective? 03:09 PM MR. ELIASBERG: Assumes facts. THE WITNESS: I don't know because I don't
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	processes, and there are requirements working with 03:05 PM the school district. That's basically what I know. BY MR. HAJELA: Q. In paragraph 15 you refer to in the first sentence you refer to very clearly defined standards, standards and operating procedures. 03:05 PM Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. In the next sentence, when you provide an example, you refer to guidelines. Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. Are you making a distinction between standards and guidelines? MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I guess in this case, no. 03:06 PM Sometimes there are differences that standards really are absolute positive requirements, but in other times guidelines are absolute positive	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. No, I'm not. 03:08 PM Q. Are you aware of the eligibility forms that California school districts must complete to establish eligibility for modernization funds? A. No. Q. Same would be true for new construction? 03:08 PM A. Right, no. Q. Are you aware of whether California school districts inspect their schools? MR. ELIASBERG: Every California district? MR. HAJELA: Any California school 03:08 PM district. THE WITNESS: No, I'm not. BY MR. HAJELA: Q. So would you be aware of whether those inspections were effective? 03:09 PM MR. ELIASBERG: Assumes facts. THE WITNESS: I don't know because I don't know if they inspect them.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	processes, and there are requirements working with 03:05 PM the school district. That's basically what I know. BY MR. HAJELA: Q. In paragraph 15 you refer to in the first sentence you refer to very clearly defined standards, standards and operating procedures. 03:05 PM Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. In the next sentence, when you provide an example, you refer to guidelines. Do you see that? A. Yes. 03:05 PM Q. Are you making a distinction between standards and guidelines? MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I guess in this case, no. 03:06 PM Sometimes there are differences that standards really are absolute positive requirements, but in other times guidelines are absolute positive requirements, too. So I guess what I'm suggesting	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. No, I'm not. 03:08 PM Q. Are you aware of the eligibility forms that California school districts must complete to establish eligibility for modernization funds? A. No. Q. Same would be true for new construction? 03:08 PM A. Right, no. Q. Are you aware of whether California school districts inspect their schools? MR. ELIASBERG: Every California district? MR. HAJELA: Any California school 03:08 PM district. THE WITNESS: No, I'm not. BY MR. HAJELA: Q. So would you be aware of whether those inspections were effective? 03:09 PM MR. ELIASBERG: Assumes facts. THE WITNESS: I don't know because I don't know if they inspect them. MR. HAJELA: That's fair.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	processes, and there are requirements working with 03:05 PM the school district. That's basically what I know. BY MR. HAJELA: Q. In paragraph 15 you refer to in the first sentence you refer to very clearly defined standards, standards and operating procedures. 03:05 PM Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. In the next sentence, when you provide an example, you refer to guidelines. Do you see that? A. Yes. 03:05 PM Q. Are you making a distinction between standards and guidelines? MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I guess in this case, no. 03:06 PM Sometimes there are differences that standards really are absolute positive requirements, but in other times guidelines are absolute positive requirements, too. So I guess what I'm suggesting is that there do need to be some basic standards 03:06 PM	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. No, I'm not. 03:08 PM Q. Are you aware of the eligibility forms that California school districts must complete to establish eligibility for modernization funds? A. No. Q. Same would be true for new construction? 03:08 PM A. Right, no. Q. Are you aware of whether California school districts inspect their schools? MR. ELIASBERG: Every California district? MR. HAJELA: Any California school 03:08 PM district. THE WITNESS: No, I'm not. BY MR. HAJELA: Q. So would you be aware of whether those inspections were effective? 03:09 PM MR. ELIASBERG: Assumes facts. THE WITNESS: I don't know because I don't know if they inspect them. MR. HAJELA: That's fair. Q. You discuss funding for maintenance and 03:09 PM
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	processes, and there are requirements working with 03:05 PM the school district. That's basically what I know. BY MR. HAJELA: Q. In paragraph 15 you refer to in the first sentence you refer to very clearly defined standards, standards and operating procedures. 03:05 PM Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. In the next sentence, when you provide an example, you refer to guidelines. Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. In the next sentence, when you provide an example, you refer to guidelines. Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. Are you making a distinction between standards and guidelines? MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I guess in this case, no. Sometimes there are differences that standards really are absolute positive requirements, but in other times guidelines are absolute positive requirements, too. So I guess what I'm suggesting is that there do need to be some basic standards and/or guidelines, but I would think things like	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>A. No, I'm not.</li> <li>Q. Are you aware of the eligibility forms that</li> <li>California school districts must complete to</li> <li>establish eligibility for modernization funds?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Same would be true for new construction?</li> <li>Q. Are you aware of whether California school</li> <li>districts inspect their schools?</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Every California district?</li> <li>MR. HAJELA: Any California school</li> <li>03:08 PM</li> <li>district.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: No, I'm not.</li> <li>BY MR. HAJELA:</li> <li>Q. So would you be aware of whether those</li> <li>inspections were effective?</li> <li>Q3:09 PM</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Assumes facts.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: I don't know because I don't</li> <li>know if they inspect them.</li> <li>MR. HAJELA: That's fair.</li> <li>Q. You discuss funding for maintenance and 03:09 PM</li> </ul>
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	processes, and there are requirements working with 03:05 PM the school district. That's basically what I know. BY MR. HAJELA: Q. In paragraph 15 you refer to in the first sentence you refer to very clearly defined standards, standards and operating procedures. 03:05 PM Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. In the next sentence, when you provide an example, you refer to guidelines. Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. In the next sentence, when you provide an example, you refer to guidelines. Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. Are you making a distinction between standards and guidelines? MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I guess in this case, no. 03:06 PM Sometimes there are differences that standards really are absolute positive requirements, but in other times guidelines are absolute positive requirements, too. So I guess what I'm suggesting is that there do need to be some basic standards and/or guidelines, but I would think things like rest rooms being cleaned and in good repair, roofs	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. No, I'm not. 03:08 PM Q. Are you aware of the eligibility forms that California school districts must complete to establish eligibility for modernization funds? A. No. Q. Same would be true for new construction? 03:08 PM A. Right, no. Q. Are you aware of whether California school districts inspect their schools? MR. ELIASBERG: Every California district? MR. HAJELA: Any California school 03:08 PM district. THE WITNESS: No, I'm not. BY MR. HAJELA: Q. So would you be aware of whether those inspections were effective? 03:09 PM MR. ELIASBERG: Assumes facts. THE WITNESS: I don't know because I don't know if they inspect them. MR. HAJELA: That's fair. Q. You discuss funding for maintenance and 03:09 PM operations in your report. Are you aware of any California
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	processes, and there are requirements working with 03:05 PM the school district. That's basically what I know. BY MR. HAJELA: Q. In paragraph 15 you refer to in the first sentence you refer to very clearly defined standards, standards and operating procedures. 03:05 PM Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. In the next sentence, when you provide an example, you refer to guidelines. Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. In the next sentence, when you provide an example, you refer to guidelines. Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. Are you making a distinction between standards and guidelines? MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, asked and answered. THE WITNESS: I guess in this case, no. Sometimes there are differences that standards really are absolute positive requirements, but in other times guidelines are absolute positive requirements, too. So I guess what I'm suggesting is that there do need to be some basic standards and/or guidelines, but I would think things like	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>A. No, I'm not.</li> <li>Q. Are you aware of the eligibility forms that</li> <li>California school districts must complete to</li> <li>establish eligibility for modernization funds?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Same would be true for new construction?</li> <li>Q. Are you aware of whether California school</li> <li>districts inspect their schools?</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Every California district?</li> <li>MR. HAJELA: Any California school</li> <li>03:08 PM</li> <li>district.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: No, I'm not.</li> <li>BY MR. HAJELA:</li> <li>Q. So would you be aware of whether those</li> <li>inspections were effective?</li> <li>Q3:09 PM</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Assumes facts.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: I don't know because I don't</li> <li>know if they inspect them.</li> <li>MR. HAJELA: That's fair.</li> <li>Q. You discuss funding for maintenance and 03:09 PM</li> </ul>

- requirements relating to setting aside a percentageof district general funds budgets for maintenance

1	Page 496	Page 498
1	and operations? 03:09 PM	1 many incidences of schools not putting money in 03:13 PM
2	A. No.	2 because they want the state dollars. So it's a
3	Q. Are you aware of any California incentives	<ul><li>3 cause and effect, perhaps. It appears that they</li><li>4 realize the importance of the maintenance and</li></ul>
4	for districts to set aside a percentage of their general fund budgets for maintenance and operations?	5 operations monies, and keep that in there, and then
5 6	A. No, I'm not. 03:10 PM	6 they can get the state dollars. 03:13 PM
7	Q. Would the answer be the same for major	7 Q. Are you aware of any instances when West
8	maintenance?	8 Virginia withheld funds from a district because they
9	A. Yes, no.	<ul><li>9 had not set aside sufficient dollars for maintenance</li></ul>
10	Q. Page 8, paragraph 32, you talk about the	10 and operations?
11	state of Maryland's accountability system, and state 03:10 PM	11 MR. ELIASBERG: Asked and answered. 03:13 PM
12	that the general budget of the district is reviewed	12 THE WITNESS: I think I said before that
13	to ensure that dollars have been allocated for	13 they that when I asked Dr. Williams specifically
14	maintenance and operation as a line item budget	14 that question, he said my interpretation of what
15	consistently over the past few years.	15 he said was, yes, we have done it, but not very
16	Do you see that? 03:11 PM	16 often. But I didn't follow up and say how many 03:13 PM
17	A. Yes.	17 times, and who was it, or any of that.
18	Q. The last sentence there.	18 BY MR. HAJELA:
19	A. Yes, I do.	19 Q. The next paragraph, paragraph 36 on page
20	Q. And then again in paragraph 35 you talk	20 10. Is it accurate to say it is your opinion that
21	about accountability system for the state of West 03:11 PM	21 facilities funding often becomes a low priority, 03:14 PM
22	Virginia, and you, again, refer to determining	22 based on limited resources available and other
23	whether the district has set aside funds in its	23 competing priorities within the district?
24	general budget.	A. Yes, it is my opinion.
25	A. Yes.	25 Q. Have you studied how districts allocate the
	Page 497	Page /00
1	Page 497	Page 499
1	Q. In your experience, if a district does not 03:11 PM	1 funds that they redirect from facilities? 03:14 PM
2	Q. In your experience, if a district does not 03:11 PM set aside sufficient funds for maintenance and	<ol> <li>funds that they redirect from facilities?</li> <li>03:14 PM</li> <li>A. Do you mean what have I looked at what</li> </ol>
2 3	Q. In your experience, if a district does not 03:11 PM set aside sufficient funds for maintenance and operations, are the conditions of facilities likely	<ol> <li>funds that they redirect from facilities? 03:14 PM</li> <li>A. Do you mean what have I looked at what</li> <li>do they do? If they had dollars in their budget</li> </ol>
2 3 4	Q. In your experience, if a district does not 03:11 PM set aside sufficient funds for maintenance and operations, are the conditions of facilities likely to be impacted?	<ol> <li>funds that they redirect from facilities? 03:14 PM</li> <li>A. Do you mean what have I looked at what</li> <li>do they do? If they had dollars in their budget</li> <li>originally, where do they end up going?</li> </ol>
2 3 4 5	<ul> <li>Q. In your experience, if a district does not 03:11 PM set aside sufficient funds for maintenance and operations, are the conditions of facilities likely to be impacted?</li> <li>A. In my experience, if a district does not</li> </ul>	<ol> <li>funds that they redirect from facilities? 03:14 PM</li> <li>A. Do you mean what have I looked at what</li> <li>do they do? If they had dollars in their budget</li> <li>originally, where do they end up going?</li> <li>Q. Yeah. What I am trying to get at, there is</li> </ol>
2 3 4 5 6	<ul> <li>Q. In your experience, if a district does not 03:11 PM set aside sufficient funds for maintenance and operations, are the conditions of facilities likely to be impacted?</li> <li>A. In my experience, if a district does not regularly set aside money, facility conditions 03:11 PM</li> </ul>	<ol> <li>funds that they redirect from facilities? 03:14 PM</li> <li>A. Do you mean what have I looked at what</li> <li>do they do? If they had dollars in their budget</li> <li>originally, where do they end up going?</li> <li>Q. Yeah. What I am trying to get at, there is</li> <li>competing priorities. Have you looked at what those 03:14 PM</li> </ol>
2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>Q. In your experience, if a district does not 03:11 PM set aside sufficient funds for maintenance and operations, are the conditions of facilities likely to be impacted?</li> <li>A. In my experience, if a district does not regularly set aside money, facility conditions 03:11 PM continue to deteriorate. Now, if one year they</li> </ul>	<ol> <li>funds that they redirect from facilities? 03:14 PM</li> <li>A. Do you mean what have I looked at what</li> <li>do they do? If they had dollars in their budget</li> <li>originally, where do they end up going?</li> <li>Q. Yeah. What I am trying to get at, there is</li> <li>competing priorities. Have you looked at what those 03:14 PM</li> <li>competing priorities are?</li> </ol>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>Q. In your experience, if a district does not 03:11 PM set aside sufficient funds for maintenance and operations, are the conditions of facilities likely to be impacted?</li> <li>A. In my experience, if a district does not regularly set aside money, facility conditions 03:11 PM continue to deteriorate. Now, if one year they have been doing it for numbers of years all along,</li> </ul>	<ol> <li>funds that they redirect from facilities? 03:14 PM</li> <li>A. Do you mean what have I looked at what</li> <li>do they do? If they had dollars in their budget</li> <li>originally, where do they end up going?</li> <li>Q. Yeah. What I am trying to get at, there is</li> <li>competing priorities. Have you looked at what those 03:14 PM</li> <li>competing priorities are?</li> <li>A. Again, from my experience, I pretty much</li> </ol>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. In your experience, if a district does not 03:11 PM set aside sufficient funds for maintenance and operations, are the conditions of facilities likely to be impacted? A. In my experience, if a district does not regularly set aside money, facility conditions 03:11 PM continue to deteriorate. Now, if one year they have been doing it for numbers of years all along, and one year they can't, I would not suggest that.	<ol> <li>funds that they redirect from facilities? 03:14 PM</li> <li>A. Do you mean what have I looked at what</li> <li>do they do? If they had dollars in their budget</li> <li>originally, where do they end up going?</li> <li>Q. Yeah. What I am trying to get at, there is</li> <li>competing priorities. Have you looked at what those 03:14 PM</li> <li>competing priorities are?</li> <li>A. Again, from my experience, I pretty much</li> <li>know typically where the money goes.</li> </ol>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>Q. In your experience, if a district does not 03:11 PM set aside sufficient funds for maintenance and operations, are the conditions of facilities likely to be impacted?</li> <li>A. In my experience, if a district does not regularly set aside money, facility conditions 03:11 PM continue to deteriorate. Now, if one year they have been doing it for numbers of years all along, and one year they can't, I would not suggest that. But if historically they are not setting aside</li> </ul>	<ol> <li>funds that they redirect from facilities? 03:14 PM</li> <li>A. Do you mean what have I looked at what</li> <li>do they do? If they had dollars in their budget</li> <li>originally, where do they end up going?</li> <li>Q. Yeah. What I am trying to get at, there is</li> <li>competing priorities. Have you looked at what those 03:14 PM</li> <li>competing priorities are?</li> <li>A. Again, from my experience, I pretty much</li> <li>know typically where the money goes.</li> <li>Q. Where does the money go?</li> </ol>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. In your experience, if a district does not 03:11 PM set aside sufficient funds for maintenance and operations, are the conditions of facilities likely to be impacted? A. In my experience, if a district does not regularly set aside money, facility conditions 03:11 PM continue to deteriorate. Now, if one year they have been doing it for numbers of years all along, and one year they can't, I would not suggest that.	<ol> <li>funds that they redirect from facilities? 03:14 PM</li> <li>A. Do you mean what have I looked at what</li> <li>do they do? If they had dollars in their budget</li> <li>originally, where do they end up going?</li> <li>Q. Yeah. What I am trying to get at, there is</li> <li>competing priorities. Have you looked at what those 03:14 PM</li> <li>competing priorities are?</li> <li>A. Again, from my experience, I pretty much</li> <li>know typically where the money goes.</li> <li>Q. Where does the money go?</li> <li>A. In the largest line item, and that's 03:15 PM</li> </ol>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>Q. In your experience, if a district does not 03:11 PM set aside sufficient funds for maintenance and operations, are the conditions of facilities likely to be impacted?</li> <li>A. In my experience, if a district does not regularly set aside money, facility conditions 03:11 PM continue to deteriorate. Now, if one year they have been doing it for numbers of years all along, and one year they can't, I would not suggest that. But if historically they are not setting aside dollars, and buildings aren't being kept up, it does 03:12 PM make a difference.</li> </ul>	<ol> <li>funds that they redirect from facilities? 03:14 PM</li> <li>A. Do you mean what have I looked at what</li> <li>do they do? If they had dollars in their budget</li> <li>originally, where do they end up going?</li> <li>Q. Yeah. What I am trying to get at, there is</li> <li>competing priorities. Have you looked at what those 03:14 PM</li> <li>competing priorities are?</li> <li>A. Again, from my experience, I pretty much</li> <li>know typically where the money goes.</li> <li>Q. Where does the money go?</li> <li>A. In the largest line item, and that's 03:15 PM</li> </ol>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. In your experience, if a district does not 03:11 PM set aside sufficient funds for maintenance and operations, are the conditions of facilities likely to be impacted? A. In my experience, if a district does not regularly set aside money, facility conditions 03:11 PM continue to deteriorate. Now, if one year they have been doing it for numbers of years all along, and one year they can't, I would not suggest that. But if historically they are not setting aside dollars, and buildings aren't being kept up, it does 03:12 PM	<ol> <li>funds that they redirect from facilities? 03:14 PM</li> <li>A. Do you mean what have I looked at what</li> <li>do they do? If they had dollars in their budget</li> <li>originally, where do they end up going?</li> <li>Q. Yeah. What I am trying to get at, there is</li> <li>competing priorities. Have you looked at what those 03:14 PM</li> <li>competing priorities are?</li> <li>A. Again, from my experience, I pretty much</li> <li>know typically where the money goes.</li> <li>Q. Where does the money go?</li> <li>A. In the largest line item, and that's 03:15 PM</li> <li>personnel.</li> </ol>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>Q. In your experience, if a district does not 03:11 PM set aside sufficient funds for maintenance and operations, are the conditions of facilities likely to be impacted?</li> <li>A. In my experience, if a district does not regularly set aside money, facility conditions 03:11 PM continue to deteriorate. Now, if one year they have been doing it for numbers of years all along, and one year they can't, I would not suggest that. But if historically they are not setting aside dollars, and buildings aren't being kept up, it does 03:12 PM make a difference.</li> <li>Q. The last sentence of paragraph 35, which</li> </ul>	<ol> <li>funds that they redirect from facilities? 03:14 PM</li> <li>A. Do you mean what have I looked at what</li> <li>do they do? If they had dollars in their budget</li> <li>originally, where do they end up going?</li> <li>Q. Yeah. What I am trying to get at, there is</li> <li>competing priorities. Have you looked at what those 03:14 PM</li> <li>competing priorities are?</li> <li>A. Again, from my experience, I pretty much</li> <li>know typically where the money goes.</li> <li>Q. Where does the money go?</li> <li>A. In the largest line item, and that's 03:15 PM</li> <li>personnel.</li> <li>Q. Do you have an opinion as to whether it</li> </ol>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>Q. In your experience, if a district does not 03:11 PM set aside sufficient funds for maintenance and operations, are the conditions of facilities likely to be impacted?</li> <li>A. In my experience, if a district does not regularly set aside money, facility conditions 03:11 PM continue to deteriorate. Now, if one year they have been doing it for numbers of years all along, and one year they can't, I would not suggest that. But if historically they are not setting aside dollars, and buildings aren't being kept up, it does 03:12 PM make a difference.</li> <li>Q. The last sentence of paragraph 35, which actually comes on page 10, suggests that if the</li> </ul>	<ol> <li>funds that they redirect from facilities? 03:14 PM</li> <li>A. Do you mean what have I looked at what</li> <li>do they do? If they had dollars in their budget</li> <li>originally, where do they end up going?</li> <li>Q. Yeah. What I am trying to get at, there is</li> <li>competing priorities. Have you looked at what those 03:14 PM</li> <li>competing priorities are?</li> <li>A. Again, from my experience, I pretty much</li> <li>know typically where the money goes.</li> <li>Q. Where does the money go?</li> <li>A. In the largest line item, and that's 03:15 PM</li> <li>personnel.</li> <li>Q. Do you have an opinion as to whether it</li> <li>might be educationally sound to put the money into</li> </ol>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. In your experience, if a district does not 03:11 PM set aside sufficient funds for maintenance and operations, are the conditions of facilities likely to be impacted? A. In my experience, if a district does not regularly set aside money, facility conditions 03:11 PM continue to deteriorate. Now, if one year they have been doing it for numbers of years all along, and one year they can't, I would not suggest that. But if historically they are not setting aside dollars, and buildings aren't being kept up, it does 03:12 PM make a difference. Q. The last sentence of paragraph 35, which actually comes on page 10, suggests that if the districts have not set aside sufficient funds, then	<ol> <li>funds that they redirect from facilities? 03:14 PM</li> <li>A. Do you mean what have I looked at what</li> <li>do they do? If they had dollars in their budget</li> <li>originally, where do they end up going?</li> <li>Q. Yeah. What I am trying to get at, there is</li> <li>competing priorities. Have you looked at what those 03:14 PM</li> <li>competing priorities are?</li> <li>A. Again, from my experience, I pretty much</li> <li>know typically where the money goes.</li> <li>Q. Where does the money go?</li> <li>A. In the largest line item, and that's 03:15 PM</li> <li>personnel.</li> <li>Q. Do you have an opinion as to whether it</li> <li>might be educationally sound to put the money into</li> <li>personnel rather than facilities?</li> </ol>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>Q. In your experience, if a district does not 03:11 PM set aside sufficient funds for maintenance and operations, are the conditions of facilities likely to be impacted?</li> <li>A. In my experience, if a district does not regularly set aside money, facility conditions 03:11 PM continue to deteriorate. Now, if one year they have been doing it for numbers of years all along, and one year they can't, I would not suggest that. But if historically they are not setting aside dollars, and buildings aren't being kept up, it does 03:12 PM make a difference.</li> <li>Q. The last sentence of paragraph 35, which actually comes on page 10, suggests that if the districts have not set aside sufficient funds, then state funding may be denied. Is that fair? 03:12 PM</li> </ul>	<ol> <li>funds that they redirect from facilities? 03:14 PM</li> <li>A. Do you mean what have I looked at what</li> <li>do they do? If they had dollars in their budget</li> <li>originally, where do they end up going?</li> <li>Q. Yeah. What I am trying to get at, there is</li> <li>competing priorities. Have you looked at what those 03:14 PM</li> <li>competing priorities are?</li> <li>A. Again, from my experience, I pretty much</li> <li>know typically where the money goes.</li> <li>Q. Where does the money go?</li> <li>A. In the largest line item, and that's 03:15 PM</li> <li>personnel.</li> <li>Q. Do you have an opinion as to whether it</li> <li>might be educationally sound to put the money into</li> <li>personnel rather than facilities?</li> <li>A. I guess my opinion would be I think both 03:15 PM</li> </ol>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>Q. In your experience, if a district does not 03:11 PM set aside sufficient funds for maintenance and operations, are the conditions of facilities likely to be impacted?</li> <li>A. In my experience, if a district does not regularly set aside money, facility conditions 03:11 PM continue to deteriorate. Now, if one year they have been doing it for numbers of years all along, and one year they can't, I would not suggest that. But if historically they are not setting aside dollars, and buildings aren't being kept up, it does 03:12 PM make a difference.</li> <li>Q. The last sentence of paragraph 35, which actually comes on page 10, suggests that if the districts have not set aside sufficient funds, then state funding may be denied. Is that fair? 03:12 PM A. Yes.</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>funds that they redirect from facilities? 03:14 PM</li> <li>A. Do you mean what have I looked at what</li> <li>do they do? If they had dollars in their budget</li> <li>originally, where do they end up going?</li> <li>Q. Yeah. What I am trying to get at, there is</li> <li>competing priorities. Have you looked at what those 03:14 PM</li> <li>competing priorities are?</li> <li>A. Again, from my experience, I pretty much</li> <li>know typically where the money goes.</li> <li>Q. Where does the money go?</li> <li>A. In the largest line item, and that's 03:15 PM</li> <li>personnel.</li> <li>Q. Do you have an opinion as to whether it</li> <li>might be educationally sound to put the money into</li> <li>personnel rather than facilities?</li> <li>A. I guess my opinion would be I think both 03:15 PM</li> <li>think both are equally important.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>Q. In your experience, if a district does not 03:11 PM set aside sufficient funds for maintenance and operations, are the conditions of facilities likely to be impacted?</li> <li>A. In my experience, if a district does not regularly set aside money, facility conditions 03:11 PM continue to deteriorate. Now, if one year they have been doing it for numbers of years all along, and one year they can't, I would not suggest that. But if historically they are not setting aside dollars, and buildings aren't being kept up, it does 03:12 PM make a difference.</li> <li>Q. The last sentence of paragraph 35, which actually comes on page 10, suggests that if the districts have not set aside sufficient funds, then state funding may be denied. Is that fair? 03:12 PM A. Yes.</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Can I clarify what state you're talking about so it's clear for the record? MR. HAJELA: West Virginia.</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>funds that they redirect from facilities? 03:14 PM</li> <li>A. Do you mean what have I looked at what</li> <li>do they do? If they had dollars in their budget</li> <li>originally, where do they end up going?</li> <li>Q. Yeah. What I am trying to get at, there is</li> <li>competing priorities. Have you looked at what those 03:14 PM</li> <li>competing priorities are?</li> <li>A. Again, from my experience, I pretty much</li> <li>know typically where the money goes.</li> <li>Q. Where does the money go?</li> <li>A. In the largest line item, and that's 03:15 PM</li> <li>personnel.</li> <li>Q. Do you have an opinion as to whether it</li> <li>might be educationally sound to put the money into</li> <li>personnel rather than facilities?</li> <li>A. I guess my opinion would be I think both 03:15 PM</li> <li>are very, very important. And it's sad if a</li> <li>district has to make a decision to that extent, but</li> <li>I think both are equally important.</li> <li>Q. I understand that it's sad that they have</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>Q. In your experience, if a district does not 03:11 PM set aside sufficient funds for maintenance and operations, are the conditions of facilities likely to be impacted?</li> <li>A. In my experience, if a district does not regularly set aside money, facility conditions 03:11 PM continue to deteriorate. Now, if one year they have been doing it for numbers of years all along, and one year they can't, I would not suggest that. But if historically they are not setting aside dollars, and buildings aren't being kept up, it does 03:12 PM make a difference.</li> <li>Q. The last sentence of paragraph 35, which actually comes on page 10, suggests that if the districts have not set aside sufficient funds, then state funding may be denied. Is that fair? 03:12 PM A. Yes.</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Can I clarify what state you're talking about so it's clear for the record? MR. HAJELA: West Virginia.</li> <li>Q. In your experience are the facilities 03:12 PM</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>funds that they redirect from facilities? 03:14 PM</li> <li>A. Do you mean what have I looked at what</li> <li>do they do? If they had dollars in their budget</li> <li>originally, where do they end up going?</li> <li>Q. Yeah. What I am trying to get at, there is</li> <li>competing priorities. Have you looked at what those 03:14 PM</li> <li>competing priorities are?</li> <li>A. Again, from my experience, I pretty much</li> <li>know typically where the money goes.</li> <li>Q. Where does the money go?</li> <li>A. In the largest line item, and that's 03:15 PM</li> <li>personnel.</li> <li>Q. Do you have an opinion as to whether it</li> <li>might be educationally sound to put the money into</li> <li>personnel rather than facilities?</li> <li>A. I guess my opinion would be I think both 03:15 PM</li> <li>are very, very important. And it's sad if a</li> <li>district has to make a decision to that extent, but</li> <li>I think both are equally important.</li> <li>Q. I understand that it's sad that they have</li> <li>to make that choice, but is it your experience that 03:15 PM</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>Q. In your experience, if a district does not 03:11 PM set aside sufficient funds for maintenance and operations, are the conditions of facilities likely to be impacted?</li> <li>A. In my experience, if a district does not regularly set aside money, facility conditions 03:11 PM continue to deteriorate. Now, if one year they have been doing it for numbers of years all along, and one year they can't, I would not suggest that. But if historically they are not setting aside dollars, and buildings aren't being kept up, it does 03:12 PM make a difference.</li> <li>Q. The last sentence of paragraph 35, which actually comes on page 10, suggests that if the districts have not set aside sufficient funds, then state funding may be denied. Is that fair? 03:12 PM A. Yes.</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Can I clarify what state you're talking about so it's clear for the record? MR. HAJELA: West Virginia.</li> <li>Q. In your experience are the facilities 03:12 PM conditions in a school district likely to improve if</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>funds that they redirect from facilities? 03:14 PM</li> <li>A. Do you mean what have I looked at what</li> <li>do they do? If they had dollars in their budget</li> <li>originally, where do they end up going?</li> <li>Q. Yeah. What I am trying to get at, there is</li> <li>competing priorities. Have you looked at what those 03:14 PM</li> <li>competing priorities are?</li> <li>A. Again, from my experience, I pretty much</li> <li>know typically where the money goes.</li> <li>Q. Where does the money go?</li> <li>A. In the largest line item, and that's 03:15 PM</li> <li>personnel.</li> <li>Q. Do you have an opinion as to whether it</li> <li>might be educationally sound to put the money into</li> <li>personnel rather than facilities?</li> <li>A. I guess my opinion would be I think both 03:15 PM</li> <li>are very, very important. And it's sad if a</li> <li>district has to make a decision to that extent, but</li> <li>I think both are equally important.</li> <li>Q. I understand that it's sad that they have</li> <li>to make that choice, but is it your experience that 03:15 PM</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>Q. In your experience, if a district does not 03:11 PM set aside sufficient funds for maintenance and operations, are the conditions of facilities likely to be impacted?</li> <li>A. In my experience, if a district does not regularly set aside money, facility conditions 03:11 PM continue to deteriorate. Now, if one year they have been doing it for numbers of years all along, and one year they can't, I would not suggest that. But if historically they are not setting aside dollars, and buildings aren't being kept up, it does 03:12 PM make a difference.</li> <li>Q. The last sentence of paragraph 35, which actually comes on page 10, suggests that if the districts have not set aside sufficient funds, then state funding may be denied. Is that fair? 03:12 PM A. Yes.</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Can I clarify what state you're talking about so it's clear for the record? MR. HAJELA: West Virginia.</li> <li>Q. In your experience are the facilities 03:12 PM conditions in a school district likely to improve if the state withholds funding?</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>funds that they redirect from facilities? 03:14 PM</li> <li>A. Do you mean what have I looked at what</li> <li>do they do? If they had dollars in their budget</li> <li>originally, where do they end up going?</li> <li>Q. Yeah. What I am trying to get at, there is</li> <li>competing priorities. Have you looked at what those 03:14 PM</li> <li>competing priorities are?</li> <li>A. Again, from my experience, I pretty much</li> <li>know typically where the money goes.</li> <li>Q. Where does the money go?</li> <li>A. In the largest line item, and that's 03:15 PM</li> <li>personnel.</li> <li>Q. Do you have an opinion as to whether it</li> <li>might be educationally sound to put the money into</li> <li>personnel rather than facilities?</li> <li>A. I guess my opinion would be I think both 03:15 PM</li> <li>re very, very important. And it's sad if a</li> <li>district has to make a decision to that extent, but</li> <li>I think both are equally important.</li> <li>Q. I understand that it's sad that they have</li> <li>to make that choice, but is it your experience that 03:15 PM</li> <li>they almost always have to make choices among</li> <li>competing priorities?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	<ul> <li>Q. In your experience, if a district does not 03:11 PM set aside sufficient funds for maintenance and operations, are the conditions of facilities likely to be impacted?</li> <li>A. In my experience, if a district does not regularly set aside money, facility conditions 03:11 PM continue to deteriorate. Now, if one year they have been doing it for numbers of years all along, and one year they can't, I would not suggest that. But if historically they are not setting aside dollars, and buildings aren't being kept up, it does 03:12 PM make a difference.</li> <li>Q. The last sentence of paragraph 35, which actually comes on page 10, suggests that if the districts have not set aside sufficient funds, then state funding may be denied. Is that fair? 03:12 PM A. Yes.</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Can I clarify what state you're talking about so it's clear for the record? MR. HAJELA: West Virginia.</li> <li>Q. In your experience are the facilities 03:12 PM conditions in a school district likely to improve if the state withholds funding?</li> <li>A. Again, only looking at what's happened in</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>funds that they redirect from facilities? 03:14 PM</li> <li>A. Do you mean what have I looked at what</li> <li>do they do? If they had dollars in their budget</li> <li>originally, where do they end up going?</li> <li>Q. Yeah. What I am trying to get at, there is</li> <li>competing priorities. Have you looked at what those 03:14 PM</li> <li>competing priorities are?</li> <li>A. Again, from my experience, I pretty much</li> <li>know typically where the money goes.</li> <li>Q. Where does the money go?</li> <li>A. In the largest line item, and that's 03:15 PM</li> <li>personnel.</li> <li>Q. Do you have an opinion as to whether it</li> <li>might be educationally sound to put the money into</li> <li>personnel rather than facilities?</li> <li>A. I guess my opinion would be I think both 03:15 PM</li> <li>are very, very important. And it's sad if a</li> <li>district has to make a decision to that extent, but</li> <li>I think both are equally important.</li> <li>Q. I understand that it's sad that they have</li> <li>to make that choice, but is it your experience that 03:15 PM</li> <li>they almost always have to make choices among</li> <li>competing priorities?</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague and</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>Q. In your experience, if a district does not 03:11 PM set aside sufficient funds for maintenance and operations, are the conditions of facilities likely to be impacted?</li> <li>A. In my experience, if a district does not regularly set aside money, facility conditions 03:11 PM continue to deteriorate. Now, if one year they have been doing it for numbers of years all along, and one year they can't, I would not suggest that. But if historically they are not setting aside dollars, and buildings aren't being kept up, it does 03:12 PM make a difference.</li> <li>Q. The last sentence of paragraph 35, which actually comes on page 10, suggests that if the districts have not set aside sufficient funds, then state funding may be denied. Is that fair? 03:12 PM A. Yes.</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Can I clarify what state you're talking about so it's clear for the record? MR. HAJELA: West Virginia.</li> <li>Q. In your experience are the facilities 03:12 PM conditions in a school district likely to improve if the state withholds funding?</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>funds that they redirect from facilities? 03:14 PM</li> <li>A. Do you mean what have I looked at what</li> <li>do they do? If they had dollars in their budget</li> <li>originally, where do they end up going?</li> <li>Q. Yeah. What I am trying to get at, there is</li> <li>competing priorities. Have you looked at what those 03:14 PM</li> <li>competing priorities are?</li> <li>A. Again, from my experience, I pretty much</li> <li>know typically where the money goes.</li> <li>Q. Where does the money go?</li> <li>A. In the largest line item, and that's 03:15 PM</li> <li>personnel.</li> <li>Q. Do you have an opinion as to whether it</li> <li>might be educationally sound to put the money into</li> <li>personnel rather than facilities?</li> <li>A. I guess my opinion would be I think both 03:15 PM</li> <li>re very, very important. And it's sad if a</li> <li>district has to make a decision to that extent, but</li> <li>I think both are equally important.</li> <li>Q. I understand that it's sad that they have</li> <li>to make that choice, but is it your experience that 03:15 PM</li> <li>they almost always have to make choices among</li> <li>competing priorities?</li> </ul>

- MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague and 24
- 25 incomplete hypothetical.

Page 500		Page 502
THE WITNESS: I don't know that I would 03:15 PM	1	and Maryland. But again, I don't you know, I 03:18 PM
characterize that districts always have to. On the	2	don't know that I would want to qualify adequate,
other hand, having been in the business for more	3	but they certainly are providing dollars.
than twenty-two years, I never had an opportunity to	4	Q. If you know for Ohio, do you know what the
work in a district that had plenty of money and	5	sources of state funds are?
didn't have to prioritize. There are always 03:15 PM	6	What I mean by that is, is it a statewide 03:18 PM
priority issues. It seems like they are getting to	7	bond? Do they fund out of the state general fund?
be bigger priority issues than what they used to be.	8	A. This was from a court case, and I believe
But I certainly have seen it happen over and over	9	it's from the state. In fact, I know it's from the
again where they have to prioritize.	10	state, but I don't know if it's from bonding or how
MR. HAJELA: Thanks. 03:16 PM	11	they do that. It was pretty complicated. 03:19 PM
Q. On page 11 of your report you have a	12	Q. How about for West Virginia?
section on Equitable Funding.	13	A. I don't know.
Do you have an opinion regarding whether	14	Q. And Maryland?
adequate funding is also a critical component of a	15	A. I don't know.
model school's facility program? 03:16 PM	16	Q. Page 12, paragraph 46. You note that 03:19 PM
A. Do I think if you're asking do I think	17	California state funding for deferred maintenance
there needs to be money in the it's not just	18	has fluctuated. Do you see that?
about a system in place? It's also money to help	19	A. Yes.
with that system?	20	Q. Is it fair to say that you are citing this
Q. Yes. 03:16 PM	21	as an example of a problem? 03:19 PM
A. Yes.	22	A. Yes.
Q. And you refer specifically here to equity	23	Q. In your opinion, what should California do
in funding, which I take as meaning a fair	24	to remedy that problem?

in funding, which 24 25 distribution. And I am asking, is it also important

1 2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11 12

13 14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

25 MR. ELIASBERG: Objection to the extent it

	Page 501		Page 503
1	that the amount of funding be adequate? 03:17 PM	1	calls for a legal conclusion. 03:19 PM
2	A. I think it needs to be reasonable. I think	2	THE WITNESS: I don't know what they could
3	the problem in any state is going to require a	3	do legally. That would be up to somebody else to
4	number of years to alleviate the problem, if you	4	decide. Certainly there need to be appropriate
5	ever can alleviate it. I certainly think there	5	monies allocated for maintenance. And to think that
6	needs to be reasonable funds allocated every year 03:17 PM	6	you can continue to decrease that amount each year 03:20 PM
7	and continue to help the problem.	7	doesn't make sense to me when you have facility
8	Q. Do you have an opinion as to whether	8	issues. So it seems to me there needs to be
9	California adequately funds new construction of	9	adequate funding there, whatever that means.
10	school facilities?	10	MR. HAJELA: Thank you.
11	A. No, I don't. 03:17 PM	11	Q. I think in paragraph 48 you note that the 03:20 PM
12	Q. Do you have the same answer for	12	state does not assist financially with ongoing
13	modernization?	13	maintenance. Do you see that?
14	A. Yes. No.	14	A. Yes.
15	Q. Are you aware of any states that adequately	15	Q. Do you have an opinion regarding how states
16	fund new construction? 03:17 PM	16	should assist school districts with ongoing 03:20 PM
17	A. Ohio. And, again, I guess you have to	17	maintenance?
18	define adequate. They are certainly doing a really	18	MR. ELIASBERG: Object to that as vague.
19	good job of giving school districts dollars to build	19	THE WITNESS: I don't really know because I
20	facilities, and in some cases in many school	20	think it has to be all part of the process of when
21	districts the school only has to come up with ten or 03:18 PM	21	you have established what you think your state needs 03:21 PM
22	fifteen percent of the local money, and the rest	22	to do, it depends on how you're going to allocate
23	comes from the state. So they have a pretty	23	funds. And if it makes sense in some states where
24	specific formula in place and are giving money to	24	there is lots and lots of needs for ongoing
25	the districts. I would also suggest West Virginia	25	maintenance issues, then maybe they need to allocate

	Page 504		Page 506
	Ũ		
1	more funds there. It's very difficult to say there 03:21 PM	1	it's very likely it probably won't be successful. 03:24 PM
2	is one way to do this. So I really don't have an	2	If it's deficient, it's probably going to have a
3	opinion that they ought to be done this way or that	3	harder time. It depends on how deficient is
4	way, but certainly it needs to be addressed.	4	deficient, how you define deficient.
5	BY MR. HAJELA:	5	Q. Just a couple more. I think previously you
6	Q. I just have a couple of general questions, 03:21 PM	6	testified that school facility conditions in West 03:25 PM
7	and then I will be done. In your report you discuss	7	Virginia were improving based on their state school
8	clear standards as a component of a model school	8	facilities program; is that accurate?
9	facilities program; is that fair?	9	A. Yes.
10	A. I think I say clearly defined, maybe.	10	Q. Do you know in West Virginia if there is
11	Q. Yeah, clearly defined standards. 03:22 PM	11	any correlation between the improvement in school 03:25 PM
12	Is it fair to say it takes financial	12	facilities and available resources for school
13	resources to implement standards?	13	facilities?
14	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, incomplete	14	A. I would speculate there is a correlation, a
15	hypothetical.	15	positive correlation.
16	THE WITNESS: I think it takes all four of 03:22 PM	16	Q. I think you also testified Ohio facilities 03:25 PM
17	the components I suggested, and one of those was	17	were getting better. Is that true?
18	equitable funding. So certainly standards are part	18	A. Yes.
19	of it, but funding is part of it as well.	19	Q. For Ohio do you know if there is a
20	BY MR. HAJELA:	20	correlation between facilities getting better and
21	Q. In your opinion, would a state school 03:22 PM	21	additional available resources? 03:26 PM
22	facilities program be successful if clearly defined	22	A. Facility conditions are definitely getting
23	standards are created, but the state does not	23	better because of the resources that are available,
24	provide sufficient resources to implement the	24	yes.
25	standards?	25	MR. HAJELA: Thank you. I think that's it.
		_	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·

1	A. Do I think that the state can I'm sorry. 03:23 PM	1	Thanks for your patience. 03:26 PM
2	Ask me.	2	(Discussion off the record.)
3	MR. HAJELA: Do you mind reading that back,	3	EXAMINATION
4	please?	4	BY MR. REED:
5	(The reporter read the pending question.)	5	Q. Dr. Myers, did you speak with Lettie Boggs
6	THE WITNESS: I think you have to have all 03:23 PM	6	at Mr. Eliasberg's suggestion? 03:30 PM
7	of the components, and certainly the standards are	7	A. I don't know if it was his suggestion or
8	one, the data gathering is another, the partnership	8	Rob Corley's.
9	is another, and the funding is another. So I think	9	Q. Did you and Mr. Eliasberg ever speak about
10	it takes all of those.	10	Lettie Boggs?
11	And I think your other point about clearly 03:23 PM	11	A. I think he may have referenced her. 03:31 PM
12	sufficient what was for funding, I think it's	12	Q. How did he describe her? Did he describe
13	going to it's going to take overtime to get	13	her having any particular role in this litigation?
14	enough dollars because of there is just a lot of	14	A. I think he characterized her as somebody
15	facilities. So I would think, if there was an	15	who has been in the facilities in the schools
16	effort made to have funds put in on a regular basis, 03:24 PM	16	working in facilities and would have a lot of 03:31 PM
17	whatever that amounts to, to define what that is, I	17	knowledge that could give me a good overview.
18	have would have no idea.	18	Q. When you spoke with Miss Boggs, did she
19	BY MR. HAJELA:	19	describe herself as somebody who was acting as an
20	Q. If I understand what you're saying, you	20	expert in this case in any capacity?
21	have talked about four components of a successful 03:24 PM	21	A. In this case? 03:31 PM
22	system. One component was deficient, for example,	22	Q. Yes.
23	funding. Then is it likely that that program will	23	A. No.
24	be successful?	24	Q. Did she say anything about having been
25	A. If one component is omitted completely,	25	requested or asked by anybody in plaintiffs' counsel

		r	
	Page 508		Page 510
	-		-
1	team as to whether she would be willing to testify 03:31 PM	1	of funding when it comes to maintenance and 03:34 PM
2	as an expert in this case?	2	operations of school facilities?
3	A. No.	3	A. Yes.
4	Q. Did anyone suggest that you speak with Tom	4	Q. Why is that?
5	Duffy?	5	A. Because I think that there is a difference
6	A. I think Mr. Eliasberg suggested I might. 03:32 PM	6	between equity and adequate. You can have adequate 03:34 PM
7	Q. What did you say in that regard?	7	funding and still not be equitable. If every
8	A. That he was another person in the state	8	district in the state doesn't have the opportunity
9	that might be able to give me some background	9	to access those funds, then I think it's very
10	information.	10	difficult for that to be equitable.
11	Q. Did he say anything else? 03:32 PM	11	Q. If they are different concepts, is it your 03:34 PM
12	A. Not that I remember.	12	opinion that this equity is a necessary element of a
13	Q. Did you ever speak with Mr. Duffy?	13	successful program, but adequacy is not?
13	A. I don't know if I did or not.	13	A. I think it takes both, but I guess my
		14	hesitancy is to define adequate.
15	Q. If you did, it wasn't memorable?		
16	A. Yeah. 03:32 PM	16	Q. Why are you hesitant to do that? 03:35 PM
17	Q. I will be sure to tell him.	17	A. Because probably what I think would be
18	A. Please don't. I don't know who he is.	18	adequate as a facilities planner might be something
19	Q. In your conversation with Miss Boggs, did	19	totally different than somebody else looking at the
20	she ever express to you her opinion with respect to	20	numbers. I guess what I'm suggesting is whatever
21	whether the state provides sufficient funding to 03:32 PM	21	the amount of money is that the state allocates, it 03:35 PM
22	school districts to engage in an appropriate level	22	ought to be equitably distributed.
23	of maintenance and operations for public school	23	Now, I'm not suggesting that there is
24	facilities?	24	enough or that's an issue. But, I mean, I think
25	A. Not that I remember.	25	that is an issue. But my suggestion was, whatever
	Page 509		Page 511
1	Q. Did the subject come up? 03:32 PM	1	amount of money has been allocated, it needs to be 03:35 PM
2	A. We talked more about process. I was trying	2	more equitably distributed.
3	to get an overview of the process and how it works.	3	Q. Do you recall testifying yesterday that in
4	So I don't know that we got into the specifics of	4	conversation with Mr. Williams or is it
5	dollars and how much the state gives. Certainly her	5	Dr. Williams?
	position was I mean, I guess I would infer they 03:33 PM		A. Dr. Williams. 03:36 PM
6 7	don't give enough money because she was there to try	6 7	Q that the work in West Virginia required
			considerable effort and money?
8	to get more money for the district.	8	•
9	Q. Did she say anything else with respect to	9	A. I don't remember saying that, but it
10	the amount of funding that is available for	10	certainly did.
11	maintenance and operations? 03:33 PM	11	Q. Do you know how much money it cost in West 03:36 PM
12	A. I don't remember.	12	Virginia to put into place the program that
13	Q. Did Mr. Corley, in your conversations, say	13	Dr. Williams described to you?
14	anything to you with respect to his opinion	14	A. No.
15	regarding whether the state provides districts with	15	Q. Do you have any understanding with respect
16	sufficient funding to engage in maintenance and 03:33 PM	16	to like a percentage increase or any degree of 03:36 PM
17	operations of school facilities?	17	increase that went into the state's funding for
18	A. Yes.	18	maintenance and operations of facilities?
19	Q. What did he say in that regard?	19	A. No, I don't.

- Q. What did he say in that regard? 20 A. I remember that we talked about that there
- 21 wasn't enough money to go around for what needed to 03:34 PM
- 22 happen for maintenance and operations for the
- 23 facilities.
- 24 Q. Is there a reason why your report talks
- 25 about equitable funding as opposed to the adequacy

- 19 A. No, I don't.
- 20 Q. Do you have any understanding as to how it
- 21 was funded by the state of West Virginia? 03:36 PM
- 22 A. No, I don't.
- 23 Q. Paragraph 27 of your expert report, on page
- 24 7. Are you with me?
- 25 A. Um-hum.
|    | Page 512  |    | Page 514  |
|----|---|----|---|
| 1  | Q. You are describing in this paragraph the 03:37 PM        | 1  | just knowing some of the school districts that I 03:39 PM |
| 2  | financial resource guideline, and the last sentence         | 2  | have worked with, what happens is, whatever money is      |
| 3  | you say, "An example of such a financial resource           | 3  | in that line item goes for the crisis situations          |
| 4  | guideline would" I believe you meant to say, "be            | 4  | that have to be handled. And typically it's ongoing       |
| 5  | establishing a percentage of the replacement value          | 5  | maintenance, but the truth is it's deferred               |
| 6  | of the facility that must be set aside for annual 03:37 PM  | 6  | maintenance. The boiler blows up in a school 03:40 PM     |
| 7  | ongoing maintenance."                                       | 7  | district, and the money that is in that line item         |
| 8  | When you say "annual ongoing maintenance,"                  | 8  | now has to go for that because the building is in         |
| 9  | are you referring to maintenance and operations, as         | 9  | such disrepair, and there is no place to gather that      |
| 10 | you have otherwise used that term in your deposition        | 10 | money or to find the money.                               |
| 11 | over these last three days? 03:37 PM                        | 11 | Q. Do I understand you to say that for an 03:40 PM        |
| 12 | A. I think here what I am referring to is                   | 12 | older school a school district may need a guideline       |
| 13 | actual physical maintenance of systems within the           | 13 | in excess of four percent in order to cover what          |
| 14 | building. Oftentimes operations include personnel           | 14 | might otherwise be deferred maintenance on this           |
| 15 | costs. And so in this I am suggesting there needs           | 15 | facility?   |
| 16 | to be a percentage put in there to make sure there 03:38 PM | 16 | A. Yes. I'm not sure the two to four percent, 03:40 PM    |
| 17 | is money to fix the rest rooms, and fix the windows,        | 17 | the national standard average, is necessarily             |
| 18 | and change the filters, and those kind of things.           | 18 | appropriate if the building is an old building that       |
| 19 | That's how I am referring to ongoing maintenance            | 19 | is not that is in need of major repairs.                  |
| 20 | here.   | 20 | Q. Are you aware of any state that has a                  |
| 21 | Q. Is that distinct from deferred maintenance, 03:38 PM     | 21 | guideline that links a requirement strike that. 03:40 PM  |
| 22 | as you have used that term?                                 | 22 | Are you aware of any state guideline in the               |
| 23 | A. Yes.   | 23 | country that requires the setting aside of a              |
| 24 | Q. What percentage would you recommend as a                 | 24 | particular percentage of the replacement value of a       |
| 25 | guideline for such a financial resources guideline?         | 25 | facility as opposed to a percentage of some other         |
|    |   |    |   |
|    | Page 513  |    | Page 515  |
|    |   |    |   |

1	A. I think it would depend on whether we are 03:38 PM	1	fund or amount? 03:41 PM
2	talking about ongoing maintenance of a new facility	2	A. Some of them require replacement and others
3	or whether we are talking about maintenance of a	3	require the general fund, and I don't know which
4	building that hasn't had any work done to it and	4	states require what. There are some.
5	needs a lot of work.	5	Q. Is there a reason that you recommend here,
6	In other words, a new building I would 03:38 PM	6	as the guideline you set forth in paragraph 27, a 03:41 PM
7	think the standard of two to four percent would be	7	percentage of the replacement value of the facility
8	reasonable. Those are national standards.	8	as opposed to a percentage of the general fund?
9	Somewhere in that amount. I'm not sure. I wouldn't	9	MR. ELIASBERG: Misstates. It's a example,
10	say that two to four percent of a maintenance of	10	not a recommendation.
11	a line item budget would be good for a building 03:39 PM	11	THE WITNESS: I don't really have an 03:41 PM
12	where the rest rooms aren't working, and the heating	12	opinion which you use. I mean, what's used, whether
13	system needs to be replaced, and the roof, and so	13	it's replacement value or general fund. I haven't
14	forth. Things like that where it's much more than	14	studied that to know if one or the other is better,
15	just ongoing maintenance. There are so many other	15	and there is a big discussion about that currently.
16	things happening. 03:39 PM	16	BY MR. REED: 03:41 PM
17	Q. I am trying to make sure we are consistent	17	Q. There is a discussion about that right now?
18	with the terminology. In your last answer, when	18	A. Yes.
19	you're describing roofs needing replacement, and I	19	Q. When you say there is a discussion, where
20	believe you said heating systems need replacement,	20	is that discussion held?
21	wouldn't those repairs go into the category of 03:39 PM	21	A. Again, the school business officials, the 03:42 PM
22	deferred maintenance, as you have otherwise used in	22	ones that deal with the budgets and the facility
23	your deposition?	23	planners, it's kind of an ongoing, you know, what
24	A. They would if there are dollars available	24	makes most sense, and what works for you, and
25	to do that. But what I guess what I'm thinking,	25	Q. When you have used the replacement value of

		I	
	Page 516		Page 518
	ç		Ŭ
1	the facility, do you include the land costs within 03:42 PM	1	in my head. Knowing what you know about school 03:44 PM
2	that amount for the guideline you set forth as an	2	facilities planning, what the square-footage
3	example, or is that just the construction cost?	3	requirements would be of a three-thousand-student
4	A. Typically it's whatever the insurance	4	high school
5	number is for replacing that facility is what I have	5	A. Yeah. In Indiana a three-thousand-student
6	seen. That's the replacement value. 03:42 PM	6	high school I am going to give you an average. 03:44 PM
7	Q. Do you have any understanding as to what it	7	You would have six hundred seventy-five thousand
8	costs to build a typical high school in Los Angeles	8	square feet. That's about two hundred twenty-five
9	Unified School District?	9	square feet per student. Again, that's an average.
10	A. No, I don't.	10	And I said at a hundred and what did I
11	Q. Do you have an understanding as to what it 03:42 PM	11	say? A hundred and sixty, because I'm thinking of 03:45 PM
12	costs, let's say, on a per-seat basis to build a	12	auditorium, swimming pool, locker rooms, which are
13	high school seat in L.A. Unified?	13	higher-ticket items versus classrooms. Let's say a
14	A. No, I don't.	14	hundred fifty. I don't know how to do this. \$10
15	Q. Do you have an idea as to what that number	15	million. No, that's not right. Let's see. Six
16	would be in Indiana? 03:43 PM	16	hundred seventy-five thousand square feet. That's 03:45 PM
17	A. Yes.	17	about a hundred million.
18	Q. What is this number in Indiana?	18	This is soft costs; is that right?
19	A. You're asking me the square-foot cost?	19	MR. ELIASBERG: I'm a little nervous about
20	Q. Per seat.	20	doing those numbers on the fly. If you think you've
21	A. I know it by square foot. 03:43 PM	21	got the numbers right. 03:46 PM
22	Q. Let's deal in a high school unit high	22	BY MR. REED:
23	school that would hold three thousand pupils on a	23	Q. Six hundred seventy-five thousand times a
24	two-semester basis.	24	hundred fifty dollars is a hundred one million
25	What would that facility cost in	25	dollars. So it would be your expectation, then,
	•		

1	construction cost alone in Indiana? 03:43 PM	1	that the avidaling that you describe in nerosmanh 27, 02:46 DM
1		1	that the guideline that you describe in paragraph 27 03:46 PM
2	A. We would probably be looking at about	2	for a three-thousand-pupil high school in Indiana,
3	again, these are just guesses at this point, because	3	the guideline would generate a number of two to four
4	I haven't worked in Indiana for a little while. On	4	percent of the hundred-million-dollar number to be
5	that I am estimating. Probably about a hundred and	5	set aside on an annual basis for ongoing
6	twenty to a hundred and fifty dollars a square foot. 03:43 PM	6	maintenance? 03:47 PM
7	MR. ELIASBERG: Can you give me the	7	A. In the new high school, yes, if you did a
8	parameters? Three thousand	8	general fund number.
9	MR. REED: Three-thousand-seat high school.	9	Q. No. I'm trying to deal with the guideline
10	MR. ELIASBERG: And not multitrack.	10	you have here.
11	MR. REED: Not multitrack. It would house 03:44 PM	11	A. Oh, that's replacement value. 03:47 PM
12	three thousand students in a two-semester basis.	12	Q. Twenty-seven. Two to \$4 million a year for
13	MR. ELIASBERG: You didn't specify urban or	13	ongoing maintenance, at a high school in Indiana, is
14	rural.	14	the number that the guideline is the standard
15	MR. REED: I am looking for the Indiana	15	A. I probably put it
16	average, if there is a difference between what that 03:44 PM	16	Q. Let me finish the question. 03:47 PM
17	would cost.	17	Two to \$4 million is the approximate amount
18	THE WITNESS: It's a big difference in	18	that you would recommend under this guideline to be
19	northern Indiana, with Gary and Michigan City,	19	set aside by an Indiana school district for the
20	versus southern Indiana. It would certainly be	20	ongoing maintenance of three-thousand-pupil high
21	higher in northern Indiana because of union 03:44 PM	21	school? 03:47 PM
22	influence.	22	A. I wouldn't make a recommendation. But for
23	BY MR. REED:	23	six hundred seventy-five thousand square feet, with
24	Q. You gave me a square-footage number, which	24	the kind of specialty areas that are in there, I
25	I'm sorry is not a unit I can grapple with very well	25	would say it would be much lower because of the size
			······································
_			

	Page 520		Page 522
1	of it. I wouldn't make a recommendation for that. 03:48 PM	1	that you may be more familiar with. 03:50 PM
2	Q. What recommendation would you make?	2	Would you have a different answer for Ohio?
3	A. I probably wouldn't make one. I would say	3	A. Oh, yes.
4	there needs to be money set aside, and we look	4	Q. The example I gave you in Ohio, the two to
5	specifically like if it's a pool, that is a very	5	four percent might be the right number?
6	high-dollar item. 03:48 PM	6	A. The square foot per student would certainly 03:50 PM
7	Q. In trying to advise a school district that	7	be different. The cost would be different because
8	is trying to set into place a standard or guideline	8	Ohio costs are different. Texas would be totally
9	for appropriate financial resources for maintenance	9	different.
10	and operations, would you not recommend they use a	10	Q. If the costs are different, does that mean,
11	percentage of the replacement cost of a facility for 03:48 PM	11	in your mind, that a different percentage would be 03:51 PM
12	that purpose?	12	set aside?
13	A. I wouldn't recommend replacement cost or	13	A. Again, I need to look at have more
14	general fund. I don't have a preference on those.	14	information.
15	Q. If a school district asked you and said,	15	Q. If in L.A. Unified School District the
16	"We would like to use the replacement cost model," 03:49 PM	16	construction cost of a three-thousand-pupil high 03:51 PM
17	what would you recommend be the appropriate	17	school is roughly a hundred million dollars, would
18	percentage for them to use for the for what	18	you have a recommendation for L.A. Unified School
19	percentage of a replacement what percentage of	19	District with respect to how much money it should
20	the replacement cost of a three-thousand-student	20	have in its general fund available for maintenance
21	high school they should have in their budget for 03:49 PM	21	and operations in a three-thousand-student high 03:51 PM
22	maintenance and operations?	22	school?
23	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, incomplete	23	MR. ELIASBERG: Incomplete hypothetical.
24	hypothetical.	24	THE WITNESS: Again, I would have to know
25	THE WITNESS: I don't know that right now I	25	about what that facility includes and the systems;
	Page 521		Page 523
1	could tell you that because I haven't I would 03:49 PM	1	how many custodians they have hired; what they are 03:51 PM
2	have to have more information from the school to	2	paying them. There is a lot of that's part of
3	know that. You know, what are the other schools	3	operations.

- 4 like, and is this brand-new, and what kind of a
  - 5 swimming pool is it; what kind of a system does it
  - 6 have; what kind of air-handling systems does it 03:49 PM
  - 7 have. There is just -- I don't have enough
  - 8 information to make a recommendation just generally.
  - 9 If a school district asked me specifically, I would
  - 10 have to have a lot more information to give them a
- 11specific number.03:50 PM
- 12 BY MR. REED:
- 13 Q. Is it fair to say the two- to four-percent
- 14 guideline doesn't necessarily apply in the
- 15 hypothetical I gave you?16 MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague and
- 17 ambiguous.
- 18 THE WITNESS: In the hypothetical you gave
- 19 me, it might not. I don't know.
- 20 Another point, Indiana builds school
- 21 buildings and has more square foot per student than 03:50 PM
- 22 most anybody else in the United States. That might
- 23 not be the best example of schools, but just....
- 24 BY MR. REED:
- 25 Q. I was trying to find an example of a school

- 3 operations.
- 4 BY MR. REED:
- 5 Q. But again, trying to stick with the
- 6 terminology you're using in paragraph 27, where you 03:52 PM
- 7 use the word "ongoing maintenance."
- 8 A. You said maintenance and operations.
- 9 Q. I'm sorry. You're right. Thank you.
- 10 What would you recommend to L.A. Unified --
- 11 assuming it would cost a hundred million dollars to 03:52 PM
- 12 replace a three-thousand-pupil high school, what
- 13 would your recommendation be with respect to how
- 14 much money it should have in its budget for ongoing
- 15 maintenance for that high school?
- 16 A. The recommended number that I speak to on 03:52 PM
- 17 page 9 is for maintenance and operations.
- 18 Q. Page 9.

03:50 PM

- 19 A. Yes. In my expert report it includes both
- 20 maintenance and operations, two to four percent, and
- 21 that's as the replacement value. 03:52 PM
- 22 Q. Your recommendation, then -- let me change
- 23 it a little bit.
- 24 For L.A. Unified, then, to be consistent
- 25 with the recommended percentage, it would need to

	Page 524		Page 526
1	have two to \$4 million in its budget for maintenance 03:53 PM	1	percentage; correct? 03:55 PM
2	and operations for each three-thousand-student high	2	A. Yes.
3	school, assuming the replacement value of a	3	Q. Do you believe that the number that the
4	three-thousand-student high school is approximately	4	recommended percentage of dollars would be different
5	a hundred million dollars?	5	in, say, Gary, Indiana, versus Bloomington or
6	A. Again, I'm not going to recommend that. 03:53 PM	6	someplace in southern Indiana? 03:55 PM
7	The National Resource Council is suggesting that,	7	A. Yes.
8	and that is a standard across the industry, but I	8	Q. What would that difference be? Larger?
9	don't feel comfortable saying that's what they need	9	Smaller?
10	because I don't have enough information.	10	A. Different. I don't know. Again, I don't
11	Q. What else would you need to know? 03:53 PM	11	know if Gary puts in air conditioning units that are 03:56 PM
12	A. I need know how much how many custodians	12	like the Holiday Inn version versus a central
13	you're hiring; how much you pay your custodians. I	13	system; if they use drywall versus masonry; if they
14	need to know the kind of systems. You could put	14	use terrazzo floors versus cheap carpet. All those
15	very cheap systems in that require a lot of	15	things factor into that. I just know they would be
16	maintenance, or you can put more sound systems that 03:54 PM	16	different. 03:56 PM
17	aren't as you know, more maintenance free. What	17	Q. Would you expect there to be differences in
18	kind of wall systems did you use. What kind of roof	18	the State of California, say, between what experts
19	did you use. What about the grounds, the site	19	in the field would recommend the percentage should
20	considerations.	20	be set aside for maintenance and operations in L.A.
21	So there are a lot of things that relate to 03:54 PM	21	Unified versus, say, Clovis Unified or someplace in 03:56 PM
22	the facility itself that dictate how much it costs	22	the high dessert versus someplace at the coast?
23	to keep it up. What kind of windows. You know,	23	A. If you're asking do I think there ought to
24	single pane versus double pane; large windows; small	24	be differences
25	windows; rest rooms. Did they use, you know, rest	25	Q. Do you think there would be differences?

-

03:56 PM
of
e
03:57 PM
of
to
03:58 PM
t

	Page 528		Page 530
1	or 2, but it certainly should be considered strongly 03:58 PM	1	classified and certificated teachers. 04:02 PM
1 2	in facilities, in the general fund budget.	2	What would your recommendation be to the
3	MR. REED: Could you read that answer back?	3	school board with respect to where within the
4	(The reporter read the preceding answer.)	4	expenditures that I described it should find that
	BY MR. REED:	5	hundred million dollars?
5 6	Q. Let me give you a hypothetical school 03:59 PM	6	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, improper 04:03 PM
	district that, let's say, has a general fund budget	7	hypothetical.
7 。	• • •	8	THE WITNESS: I would have no idea. I
8 9	of \$5.8 billion a year. Let's call it L.A. Let's assume that it devotes approximately five percent of	0 9	don't have enough information to even begin to
	its general fund or three hundred million dollars to	10	you know, for instance, the three hundred million, I
10	•	10	don't know where that came from, you know, how many 04:03 PM
11	ongoing and deferred maintenance, excluding 04:00 PM custodial salaries.	11	buildings you have, what the condition of the
12			buildings you have, what the condition of the buildings are, what that's going to amount to; the
13	Do you have any opinion, sitting here today, as to whether that is too much, too little,	13 14	other issues in terms of teachers and everything.
14	or just about right?	14	You know, I wouldn't even begin to try to suggest
15	• •	15	because I don't have enough information. 04:03 PM
16 17	A. I have no opinion. 04:00 PM Q. I'm just going to throw some numbers out	10	BY MR. REED:
	here, hypothetical numbers, and intentionally round,	17	Q. Sitting here today, assuming that that
18		10	number was simply derived as again, this is for
19 20	but just to see if you can help us tease out this issue.	20	the purposes of the hypothetical.
20 21		20	Assuming that three hundred million dollars 04:03 PM
21	Let's assume that in this budgetary year 04:00 PM the school board has the follow things that it's	21	for maintenance and deferred maintenance was simply
	-	22	derived as the recommended percentage by experts of
23 24	defined as priorities. The three hundred million dollars for maintenance and deferred maintenance. A	23 24	the percentage of the general funds to be set aside
24 25	hundred million dollars of money to reduce class	24	for those purposes.
23	nundred minion donars of money to reduce class	23	for mose purposes.
	Dece 520		Dece 521
	Page 529		Page 531
1	sizes by hiring additional teachers. A hundred 04:01 PM	1	A. But if you have three hundred buildings 04:03 PM
2	million dollars to fund additional textbook	2	I mean, I don't know. I will just use this. If you
3	purchases to ensure that every student in the	3	had three hundred buildings, and you're going to
4	district had a textbook that they could take home	4	spend a million on each building, is that going to
5	with them to do homework.	5	be enough to do anything? I don't know. I really
6	Fifty million dollars to create a new math 04:01 PM	6	can't give you an answer because I have no idea. 04:04 PM
7	literacy program to attempt to raise test scores in	7	When we put together a master plan for a
8	elementary schools. Fifty million dollars to fund	8	large district, you have to look at all of that
9	an intensive early childhood education program,	9	information over a series of months to gather that
10	based on recent research that indicates that early	10	kind of data. So it would be silly of me to try to
11	intervention drastically increases performance in 04:01 PM	11	pretend like I could answer that question right now. 04:04 PM
12	high school I'm sorry, retention rates among	12	Q. Do you think it would be equally silly for
13	public school students. And a new \$10 million	13	the state to mandate five percent as the amount that
14	initiative the superintendent wants to use for a new	14	has to be set aside in the general fund budget in
15	program to attract and retain experienced teachers.	15	that circumstance, assuming the state has none of
16	Now assume there is a hundred-plus people 04:02 PM	16	the information with respect to the individual 04:04 PM
17	in Sacramento who say to the school district that	17	facilities within the district, and their age, and
18	they have to cut a hundred million dollars out of	18	things of that nature?
19	their budget this year.	19	A. Again, I think one of the issues that we
20	Do you have a recommendation to the school	20	are talking about here is pulling one little piece
21	district as to where within those I'm sorry. 04:02 PM	21	out of the whole package what I am suggesting needs 04:04 PM
22	Close out the hypothetical.	22	to happen. I don't think the two to four percent is
23 24	Assume all other expenditures within the	23	going is the answer. I think it's going to
	general fund budget are called for under the	24	require all four components to make a process

- 23 going -- is the answer. I think it's going to24 require all four components to make a process
- 25 successful.

24 general fund budget are called for under the 25 collective bargaining agreement for salaries for

	Page 532		Page 534
1	So the state putting in any particular 04:05 PM	1	textbook situations, and all the ramifications that 04:07 PM
2	number and saying that's going to make a difference,	2	came up with that number, and the other programs you
3	I would suggest that that I am not suggesting	3	talked about, which I don't remember.
4	that is the answer. There are lots of things that	4	I would have to be able to sit down, as
5	have to be included. As I mentioned, the	5	anybody would, as they put that together, and say
6	partnership, the data gathering, equitable funding, 04:05 PM	6	how did you come up with those numbers? What does 04:08 PM
7	the inspections, and so forth, all those things are	7	this mean? What happens if we don't do this? You
8	an integral part of that.	8	know, if we don't do it this year, then what? You
9	To pull out this one piece and say, okay,	9	know, it's not something that you probably did, or
10	we are going to put that money in there, now it's	10	whoever. If that would be the case, you certainly
11	everything is going to be fine, that doesn't make 04:05 PM	11	wouldn't do that in a few minutes, let alone days, 04:08 PM
12	sense to me. So if what you're asking, if the state	12	probably.
13	just did that, is that okay. And I'm saying, no,	13	Q. Is it correct, then, that you assume that,
14	that's not what I am suggesting.	14	in the hypothetical I have given you, there might be
15	Q. You state in paragraph 36 of your report	15	some set of circumstances with respect to the
16	that "If there is no system of checks and balances 04:05 PM	16	current condition of the facilities, an analysis of 04:08 PM
17	in place with specific standards and guidelines to	17	what might actually be put off for next year's
18	follow, then the likelihood of facilities becoming a	18	budget in terms of the maintenance or deferred
19	low priority in terms of funding is great. Most	19	maintenance program, and the general condition of
20	often this is not intentional, but rather is based	20	the facilities that are out there; might be
21	on limited resources, and prioritizing is often 04:06 PM	21	possible, in the hypothetical, for the school board 04:08 PM
22	related to the 'voices' speaking on behalf of all	22	to determine the entire hundred million dollars
23	the dollars needed to operate a school district."	23	could come out of maintenance without violating the
24	In the hypothetical I am using, I am trying	24	principles that you set forth in your report as
25	to explore that prioritization. And just assuming	25	important to a successful program?

1	that you are a voice speaking on behalf of 04:06 PM	1	A. I guess, if I were looking at districts 04:09 PM
2	maintenance and operations in my hypothetical, where	2	that had all new facilities, let's say, within the
3	would you put it on the list? Say, rank it higher	3	last three years, every building is new, you know,
4	or lower with respect to the priority for funding	4	and looking at the continuous historical data about
5		5	-
	when compared to money for textbooks so the kids	-	ongoing maintenance, and we have kept this up, and
6	have enough to take home with them? 04:07 PM	6	kept that up, and I was able to see this building 04:09 PM
7	A. Again, I don't have enough information to	7	needs this and this and this, that there might be a
8	make that decision because I don't know what the	8	situation where you might not need all of that
9	situation is with textbooks. Do they have them at	9	money. But, you know, I don't know that that's the
10	school, and they need them for home, too, because	10	case. So it would be tough for me to say.
11	they don't have lockers anymore? Do any of them do 04:07 PM	11	Q. Do you have an opinion as to whether the 04:09 PM
12	it online?	12	decision about where that hundred million dollars
13	There is I don't know what that means.	13	should come from ought to be made by the state, or
14	To try to to say this is better than that, I	14	by the school board, or some combination of the two?
15	don't know because I don't even know if the three	15	A. Again, I think the there you're talking
16	hundred million you have suggested is going to make 04:07 PM	16	about general funds, I believe. And there I assume 04:09 PM
17	a darn bit of difference in the scheme of how much	17	you're assuming that you're not going to be getting
18	you really need, or maybe it is a lot. I don't	18	state assistance for that three hundred million,
19	know. I'm sorry. I don't have enough information.	19	that that's all out of general funds.
20	Q. What else would you need to know?	20	Q. Correct.
21	A. Like I said, I would need to have a full 04:07 PM	21	A. I think it's a decision that the local 04:10 PM
22	understanding of all of your schools, and all their	22	district has to make if they are not getting state
23	conditions, and how much it's going to cost not only	23	assistance at all. But our premise is that there
24	for ongoing maintenance, but for deferred	24	are lots of things that have to happen for the
25	maintenance. I would need to know about the	25	facilities.
25	mannenance. I would need to know about the	23	numues.

	Page 536		Page 538
1	MR. REED: It's a great place for a break. 04:10 PM	1	the district is no longer being used as an 04:25 PM
2	(There was a brief recess.)	2	attendance center for elementary, but now is an
3	BY MR. REED:	3	attendance center for disciplined children I
4	Q. Dr. Myers, it's your testimony that in	4	can't alternative education center. And on paper
5	Maryland and West Virginia the state sets priorities	5	it may appear, because it's an older facility, that
6	for which facilities will get repaired within the 04:23 PM	6	its priorities may be higher for some reason or 04:26 PM
7	school districts?	7	another than another school.
8	A. Yes.	8	There may be discussion between the local
9	Q. How do they do that? Through a point	9	district and the state, saying, you know, that's not
10	system in general; correct?	10	our top priority because there is only ten kids in
11	A. Yes. 04:23 PM	11	this building. And now our long-term goal is to 04:26 PM
12	Q. Do they make a determination as to which	12	tear it down within three years, dah, dah, dah, dah.
13	districts will get priority or which schools will	13	I think that's why you can't assume that a
14	get priority?	14	system is going to be perfect in every situation.
15	A. Which particular schools.	15	So there has to be a partnership there.
16	Q. Is that a system that you would recommend 04:24 PM	16	BY MR. REED: 04:26 PM
17	to the State of California?	17	Q. So the partnership you're describing is
18	A. No.	18	partly a partnership between local districts in the
19	Q. Why?	19	state and defining the priority system to begin
20	A. Because, again, I think you have to look	20	with, or a partnership with respect to how the
21	specifically at the unique needs in the state of 04:24 PM	21	priorities get applied, or both? 04:26 PM
22	California. And that system works certainly for	22	A. Both. I think it would take a situation
23	Maryland, but I wouldn't suggest that that's the	23	where you've got various entities sitting at the
24	system that might work for you.	24	same table talking about how do we go about doing
25	Q. Are there downsides to that system?	25	this. You know, what's unique with a large urban

1	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague. 04:24 PM	1	district versus a small district, et cetera. You 04:27 PM
2	THE WITNESS: I didn't really investigate	2	know, how is this point system or whatever we have
3	downsides, I guess. The Maryland is certainly	3	decided we are going to do work, and then using some
4	much smaller than California. So there might be	4	examples to say does it really work.
5	other ways of addressing the issue in California.	5	So I think it's that kind of ongoing, you
6	BY MR. REED: 04:24 PM	6	know, work with it how is it going to work in our 04:27 PM
7	Q. Do you think that a system in which the	7	state that's going to be required. I don't think
8	state sets priorities on a numeric point system for	8	you're going to be able the pull one system from
9	which school facilities will be repaired in a given	9	somewhere else and say let's use it right here.
10	year contains the risk that facilities that are	10	Q. And by "pulling one system," do you mean
11	truly not a district's top priority for repair will 04:25 PM	11	you don't think one system necessarily could work 04:27 PM
12	not get repaired in a year?	12	across the state of California?
13	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, calls for	13	A. I don't think if you took Maryland's
14	speculation.	14	process of how they inspect facilities, and collect
15	THE WITNESS: I guess it depends on what	15	information, and fund, and so forth, and just tried
16	that system consists of. If the system itself is 04:25 PM	16	to say that's the system we are going to use, I 04:28 PM
17	flawed, in the point system or whatever they	17	don't think I don't think that would be
18	established, then there certainly would be risks	18	appropriate. I think you might look at some of the
19	that, you know, schools that are not priorities for	19	pieces of that system that they are using, and say
20	districts. Again, that goes back to that whole	20	we might use this with adaptations, or we might use
21	issue of partnership, because if the state and the 04:25 PM	21	that with adaptations. But California has its own 04:28 PM
22	local are working together, that wouldn't occur, I	22	unique needs.
23	wouldn't think, because there would be conversations	23	Q. I guess my question is whether you think
24	about these are our schools and so forth.	24	that there is a system, whatever that system is, but
25	Let me give you an example. If a school in	25	that it is possible to design a system that will

	Page 540		Page 542
1	work well up and down the state of California. 04:28 PM	1	that is an issue that is appropriate for the state 04:31 PM
2	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague.	2	to decide, whether or not a bathroom with stalls
3	THE WITNESS: I think it's possible to	3	ought to have doors on the stalls?
4	design a system that could work in California. But,	4	A. I misspoke. I don't mean state. I mean
5	again, it would take a lot of working in all of the	5	through that partnership, as you're sitting down
6	various areas to make sure that that system was 04:28 PM	6	developing those standards. There ought to be 04:31 PM
7	equitable.	7	reasonable standards established by working with the
8	BY MR. REED:	8	various school districts of small and large, saying,
9	Q. And you could you think it's possible to	9	yeah, but it doesn't work here because, so that
10	design a system that would set priorities in a way	10	you're aware of the exceptions, so that you're not
11	that work equally well in Ukiah, as it does in 04:28 PM	11	developing something in a vacuum that perhaps in 04:31 PM
12	San Francisco, as it does in Los Angeles?	12	some state that's a requirement. I know in some
13	A. I think it could be designed to allow that	13	school districts they have certain requirements, but
14	to occur.	14	it may not be a state requirement.
15	Q. The clearly defined standards that you	15	Q. In your work in consulting with school
16	described in your report, is it your opinion that 04:29 PM	16	districts and your work with schools, have you ever 04:32 PM
17	it's possible to define those standards for general	17	run into a school which decided to take the stalls
18	applicability statewide?	18	(sic) off of its bathroom doors (sic) in response to
19	A. I think there are some minimum standards	19	an assault that happened on campus in a bathroom?
20	that could be defined statewide.	20	A. To take the stalls off the
21	Q. Do you think there are district-to-district 04:29 PM	21	Q. The doors off the stalls. 04:32 PM
22	differences or school-to-school differences with	22	A. I have seen some schools that have the
23	respect to those standards?	23	doors off of the stalls.
24	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague and	24	Q. Did you ever run into a circumstance in
25	ambiguous.	25	which you were led to believe that the reason the
	Page 541		Page 543
1	THE WITNESS: If you're asking do I think 04:29 PM	1	doors were off the stalls was because the site 04:32 PM
2	that a set of standards could not be applied across	2	administration determined that that was an
3	all districts and all schools? I think there are	3	appropriate response to an assault that took place
4	some that should be applied to all schools.	4	in the bathroom?
5	BY MR. REED:	5	A. Not that I remember.
6	Q. Do you think that the Maryland standards 04:29 PM	6	Q. Do you think that would be a reasonable 04:32 PM
7	that you studied are equally applicable to every	7	response; to use a hypothetical, parents requested
8	school in Maryland?	8	of the administration that stalls (sic) come off the
9	A. I don't know all of the pieces. I couldn't	9	bathroom doors (sic) after a student was assaulted
10	say to you every line item that is on that standard	10	in a bathroom?
11	to tell you whether or not that's true. 04:30 PM	11	A. I don't know. I mean, I'm not in a 04:33 PM

11 to tell you whether or not that's true. 04:30 PM 11 12 Q. Do you think, for example, that a state 12 13 should have a minimum standard with respect to 13 14 whether bathrooms should have doors on the stalls? 14 A. That's a specific issue. Again, it depends 15 15 upon the design parameter. If the building was 04:30 PM 16 16 17 designed so that you didn't have bathrooms, I mean, 17 18 there are a lot -- then that standard wouldn't apply 18 requested? 19 19 there. 20 Q. If the bathrooms were designed so they did 20 21 not have stalls? 04:31 PM 21 22 A. I'm sorry. Didn't have doors. Again, 22 23 that's something that would have to be decided by 23 24 24 the state. 25 25 Q. I guess that's question. Do you think that

A. I don't know. I mean, I'm not in a 04:33 PM position to make that decision. I don't know. Q. I guess as between the administration on

that campus and individuals in the state government,

who do you think in your model ought to be in

control of this decision about whether the doors 04:33 PM

come off the bathroom stalls when the parents

- MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, assumes facts,
- incomplete hypothetical.
- 04:33 PM THE WITNESS: Again, if the standards
- established with partnerships, and questions are
- being asked like this doesn't make sense in our
- school district, it would be my assumption, or at
- least my experience, that no one from the state or

	Page 544		Page 546
1	the local person is going to say, "Well, we can't do 04:33 PM	1	Q. Do you recall having ever seen it before? 04:38 PM
2	this because." You know, I think in any situation	2	A. No.
3	where they are guidelines established, there are	3	Q. Did you ever have a conversation with
4	always exceptions.	4	Mr. Corley with respect to whether Los Angeles
5	So, you know, my opinion is that it	5	Unified School District has any sort of facilities
6	shouldn't be so dogmatic that if there are good 04:34 PM	6	inspections on its campuses? 04:39 PM
7	reasons, good compelling reasons, that make sense	7	A. I don't remember the conversation.
8	for security safety and security, but to	8	Q. You don't remember this subject coming up
9	automatically say that everybody in the state has to	9	at all with Mr. Corley?
10	do this or doesn't have to do this, I think there	10	A. No. I was focusing on the overview. So it
11	needs to be some sense of reason here. 04:34 PM	11	may have, but I don't remember it. 04:39 PM
12	Q. Do you think that the Maryland system you	12	Q. Did you ever have a conversation with
13	reviewed has that kind of flexibility?	13	Mr. Eliasberg with respect to whether Los Angeles
14	A. I don't know.	14	Unified School District has a program in place for
15	Q. If the standard is established and is	15	inspecting its campuses on an annual basis?
16	maintained through an inspection that has an exceed, 04:34 PM	16	A. Yes. 04:39 PM
17	satisfactory, doesn't unsatisfactory, or not	17	Q. What did Mr. Eliasberg tell you about that
18	applicable sort of standard score, in the	18	program?
19	circumstance I have just described in which the	19	A. From what I remember, he said they did have
20	stall doors are missing off of the bathroom stalls,	20	a program established.
21	assuming the state standard is that all bathrooms 04:35 PM	21	Q. Did he suggest to you one way or the other 04:39 PM
22	shall have appropriate privacy for bathroom stalls,	22	as to whether you ought to evaluate that program?
23	wouldn't the school in that circumstance get an	23	A. No.
24	unsatisfactory mark?	24	Q. Did you ever, in the course of preparing
25	A. I don't know. I mean, my speculation would	25	your report, consider looking at L.A. Unified's

1	be there would be comments about why the stall doors 04:35 PM	1	program and comparing it to, say, the Maryland or 04:40 PM
2	were off. Whether or not the school would get an	2	West Virginia programs you were familiar with?
3	unsatisfactory, you know, are there points, are	3	A. No, because that wasn't what I was asked to
4	there not points, what does that mean in the scheme	4	do for this expert report. So I was trying to stay
5	of things, you know, if they have done if the	5	focused on that.
6	checklist is fifty things wrong or fifty things that 04:35 PM	6	Q. I'm just going to ask you. Since you 04:40 PM
7	need to happen, and there is one comment about it's	7	haven't reviewed it, I'm not going to give you a pop
8	off, and there is purposeful reasons for that to be	8	quiz on whether you think it's a good or bad
9	off, I can't tell you what would happen.	9	program. Assume that this program has all the
10	Q. I would like to have you refer to a	10	elements of a facilities inspection checklist that
11	document that I believe was distributed this 04:36 PM	11	the Maryland program has. 04:40 PM
12	morning. It's begins with the Bates No. 0253 and	12	Do you think that it is a problem let me
13	goes through 0259.	13	rephrase that.
14	MR. SIMMONS: I think it's over here	14	Do you think the fact that L.A. Unified has
15	waiting to be marked.	15	a program is an element towards meeting the factors
16	(Deposition Exhibit 16 was marked for 04:36 PM	16	that you describe in your opinion as necessary for 04:40 PM
17	identification.)	17	an appropriate facilities maintenance program?
18	MR. REED: I will give you a moment to	18	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague.
19	review it, Dr. Myers.	19	THE WITNESS: It's my feeling that if L.A.
20	THE WITNESS: Okay.	20	has this kind of an inspection program that is
21	BY MR. REED: 04:38 PM	21	appropriate, that that certainly is one piece of the 04:41 PM
22	Q. Was this document contained in the box that	22	four pieces that I have suggested need to be
23	you maintained with respect to this project?	23	included in a comprehensive facilities program.
24	Do you recall it being in there?	24	I would also say that school districts that
25	A. No.	25	are doing that, you know, that have pieces of the

	Page 548		Page 550
1	components that I'm suggesting as the process is 04:41 PM	1	have the opportunity of having an L.A. Unified, that 04:44 PM
2	as the evolution of the process happens, then those	2	has some kinds of an inspection process, that at
3	districts are going to already be doing that. And	3	least we know that there is some kind of a safeguard
4	those that aren't doing it then will be an	4	in the state that at least that everybody that
5	opportunity for them to begin that process. So if	5	is just as important for the little districts as the
6	they are doing the inspection process, then I would 04:41 PM	6	big districts to have an inspection process. 04:44 PM
7	suggest they probably have one piece identified.	7	Where I could see L.A. Unified helping is
8	Q. You testified in your report, though, that	8	that with this process you could come to the table
9	the state should set the standards and the state	9	with, this is what we are doing, and this is what
10	should do inspections; is that correct?	10	works for us, as you work with the state in
11	A. I said through state and local 04:42 PM	11	developing a form so that everyone has that 04:44 PM
12	partnerships.	12	opportunity for inspection.
13	Q. Assuming this is a solo venture by L.A.	13	Q. Is it then your opinion that the reason the
14	Unified, and L.A. Unified doesn't report the results	14	state needs to be involved is in order to ensure the
15	of these inspections to the state, and the state has	15	districts whose forms are inadequate or who don't
16	not dictated any elements of this form, assuming the 04:42 PM	16	have a form otherwise meet some minimum standard? 04:45 PM
17	content of the form otherwise meets the criteria of	17	A. It's my opinion that in the states that are
18	the Maryland form, do you think that the form and	18	most successful in addressing facility conditions
19	the program that the school district has is	19	throughout the state, that there is a process, and
20	insufficient in some way due to that lack of state	20	that process includes a number of things. So,
21	supervision or input on the form? 04:42 PM	21	therefore, the state needs to be involved in that to 04:45 PM
22	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, ambiguous.	22	ensure that there are some minimum standards for
23	THE WITNESS: Again, what my opinion is	23	everyone.
24	based on is looking at successful models in other	24	Q. Let's be clear. For that statewide process
25	states that have comprehensive ongoing maintenance	25	to work, assuming everybody got a form, including
	Page 549		Page 551
1	and operations programs. And I have suggested there 04:42 PM	1	L.A., that met some minimum standard, in your 04:46 PM
2	are four components for that to be successful.	2	opinion it is not necessary for the state to
3	So to suggest that if L.A. is doing this,	3	actually be the entity that does the inspections of
4	this inspection process, and doing their own thing,	4	school campuses to ensure compliance with those
5	but are not you know, the whole data gathering,	5	standards; is that correct?
6	the funding, and so forth, I am suggesting it takes 04:43 PM	6	A. I have seen models where the state doesn't 04:46 PM
7	all of those pieces to be the most successful.	7	actually do the inspection, that's correct.
8	BY MR. REED:	8	Q. And sometimes the local district does its
9	Q. One of those pieces is a state/local	9	own inspections.
10	partnership; right?	10	A. That's true. That's true.
11	A. One of those pieces is, yes, right. 04:43 PM	11	Q. I'm going to refer you to Myers 9. The 04:46 PM
12	Q. I'm trying to find out why that's important	12	first four pages, I think we established earlier,
13	to you in this context. If the form asks all the	13	are notes of one or more conversations you had with
14	questions that are otherwise appropriate to L.A.	14	Mr. Corley; correct?
15	Unified, and the district is every year implementing the form and using it for all the purposed latio 04:42 DM	15	A. Yes.

- the form and using it for all the purposes, let's 04:43 PM 16
- say, Maryland uses its form, why does the state need 17 18 to be involved?
- 19 A. Because I think just -- there are a lot of
- school districts in California, from my 20
- understanding. And the -- it would be my 04:44 PM 21
- 22 understanding what you're trying to do or what I
- 23 would hope you're trying to do is develop at least
- 24 minimum standards across the state.
- 25 So that in those circumstances that don't

- Q. I want to focus you on the first page with 04:47 PM 16 17 the No. 1715. The last two lines there, I believe 18 your writing says, "Priority points with unhoused
- 19 students. L.A. Unified is so biased."
- 20 Is that what you understand your
  - handwriting to be?
- 22 A. That's what the handwriting says, I
- 23 believe.

- 24 Q. What did you mean by L.A. Unified is so
- 25 biased?

04:47 PM

	Page 552		Page 554
1	A. I have no idea. 04:48 PM	1	page designated 0225. Just below the midway point 04:53 PM
2	Q. Do you remember Mr. Corley discussing L.A.	2	of the page is a heading called "Finding Money for
3	Unified in your conversation?	3	All Repairs Will Be Hard."
4	A. No.	4	Do you see that section?
5	Q. Do you have any understanding as to whether	5	A. Yes. I'm sorry. Yes.
6	Mr. Corley believes one way or the other that L.A. 04:48 PM	6	Q. The second paragraph under the heading 04:54 PM
7	Unified got its fair share or less than or more than	7	says, "Lynn Roberts, Director of Maintenance and
8	its fair share of state school construction money?	8	Operations for Los Angeles Unified, said 'Difficulty
9	MR. ELIASBERG: Just objection, vague as	9	will arise when schools try to find money to pay for
10	the time.	10	of all of the repairs that are discovered."
11	MR. REED: At the time you had your 04:48 PM	11	Do you recall having a conversation with 04:54 PM
12	conversation.	12	anybody with respect to whether L.A. Unified had
13	THE WITNESS: I have no idea what that	13	enough money to make repairs that it felt were
14	statement means. I don't remember the conversation	14	necessary?
15	specifically about L.A.	15	A. No, I don't.
16	BY MR. REED: 04:48 PM	16	Q. Do you have any information one way or the 04:54 PM
17	Q. I apologize if this was covered before. On	17	other as the whether the quote that is attributed to
18	page 1721, four lines up from where the label that	18	Miss Roberts here is accurate or not?
19	affixes a number to the form, it looks like you	19	A. No.
20	wrote "most 'suggest' dollars but no require."	20	MR. ELIASBERG: The contents of the quote
21	What did you mean by that? 04:49 PM	21	or whether she actually said that? 04:55 PM
22	A. I think this was one of the summary	22	MR. REED: Whether the contents of the
23	comments I was writing with regards to thinking	23	quote are accurate, whether that is a truthful
24	about some of the information that I gathered; that	24	statement.
25	most of the people that I talked with, the	25	THE WITNESS: I don't know.

1	a lla a sur a lla da have tha investment of dallans 04.40 DM	1	MD DEED. Laser and the sufference to a 04.55 DM
1	colleagues talked about the importance of dollars 04:49 PM	1	MR. REED: I next want to refer you to a 04:55 PM
2	being put aside, but unfortunately, most states	2	document that should have been in the stack you got
3	didn't require it, I think.	3	this morning. It bears the initial Bates No. 1790,
4	Q. Don't most states suggest that money be put	4	and I will ask the court reporter to mark it as the
5	aside, but no require a specific dollar amount?	5	next in order.
6	A. I think what I meant was most of the people 04:49 PM	6	(Deposition Exhibit 18 was marked for 04:55 PM
7	that I talked to suggested it, I believe.	7	identification.)
8	MR. REED: I'm going to hand the court	8	BY MR. REED:
9	reporter another exhibit and ask her to mark it next	9	Q. Would you take a moment to look at it,
10	in order.	10	Dr. Myers?
11	(Deposition Exhibit 17 was marked for 04:50 PM	11	Have you had a chance to look at it? 04:57 PM
12	identification.)	12	A. Yes.
13	BY MR. REED:	13	Q. What is this?
14	Q. Have you had a chance to look at it?	14	A. These are this is me sitting in a hotel
15	A. Yes.	15	room one night and thinking about this case and
16	Q. Dr. Myers, do you recall this document, 04:53 PM	16	trying to remember I kind of started this. This 04:58 PM
17	which appears to be a printout of a Los Angeles	17	was over several days of just adding information as
18	Times article from October 30th, 2001?	18	I thought about it, points, some of which were I
19	Do you recall this article lurking	19	am focusing on other states, but there were other
20	someplace in that box of documents that you had for	20	issues that were also addressed. This was trying to
21	this project? 04:53 PM	21	give some sense of order to some of the stuff that I 04:58 PM
22	A. No. I don't.	22	had gathered because my pile was getting very, very
23	Q. Do you recall ever having seen it before?	23	big. As you can see, there is things like notes to
24	A. No.	24	do and kind of some talking to myself.
25	Q. I want to refer you to page the second	25	Q. Have you drafted all of the text that is on
25	Q. I want to refer you to page - the second	25	2. There you draited an of the text that is on

	Page 556		Page 558
1	these 04:58 PM	1	familiar with that term so there is no ambiguity on 05:01 PM
2	A. Yes.	2	the record?
3	Q five pages?	3	BY MR. REED:
4	A. Yeah.	4	Q. Do you know what the term "multitracking
5	Q. Do you recall the approximate frame when	5	year-round calendar" means?
6	you drafted them? 04:58 PM	6	A. I assume you mean students come to school 05:01 PM
7	How about in relationship to when you first	7	either morning or afternoon or want one day or the
8	drafted the report, before or	8	next day, and they go all year-round?
9	A. Oh, way before. This was over several	9	Q. I suppose that could be a variation. In
10	months of as I started gathering information, I	10	California multitracking has usually different
11	realized I had a lot of stuff. So I just kind of 04:59 PM	11	variations, where a student body is broken into 05:01 PM
12	started this on my computer and just kept adding to	12	groups which then rotate on or off the campus, such
13	comments here and there.	13	that the campus is actually used throughout the
14	Q. So you constructed these five pages over an	14	year, and there is no traditional holiday break in
15	extended period of time in bits and pieces?	15	which the campus is vacant.
16	I'm trying to interpret your last comment. 04:59 PM	16	Are you familiar with those kind of 05:02 PM
17	A. Yeah. I didn't sit down one night and do	17	rotating calendars?
18	this, no. I mean, I would think some of something,	18	A. Yes. Right. San Diego was doing that.
19	and then go into that and add something else.	19	Q. Are you familiar with any school
20	Q. I wanted to refer you to the third page,	20	districts okay.
21	the designation 1792. This is amongst your more 04:59 PM	21	Have you done any work personally with any 05:02 PM
22	brilliant work, which is why I want to make sure I	22	school districts, other than San Diego Unified, that
23	have got it on the record. Sorry. I will be	23	have used a multitracking year-round calendar?
24	serious.	24	A. Right now I can't think of any that I have
25	The fourth paragraph that appears on this	25	done multitracking. I have done year-round, but not
	Page 557		Page 559
1	page, the complete one, says, "L.A. Unified may have 05:00 PM	1	the combination. 05:02 PM
2	some good ideas for how to do inspections."	2	Q. You have done a multitracking that is not
3	What did you mean there?	3	year-round that actually has traditional summer
4	A. I wish I could support more of that. I	4	vacation?
5	don't remember.	5	A. Um-hum.
6	Q. It's indisputably true, but no. You 05:00 PM	6	Q. Some sort of double-session work? 05:02 PM
7	don't know does that refresh your recollection	7	A. Yes.
8	about whether you had reviewed any of the	8	Q. One student body is there in the morning,
9	documentation that exists within your papers about	9	and the other in the afternoon?
10	L.A. Unified program?	10	A. Right.
11	A. No, I'm sorry. No. 05:00 PM	11	Q. Do you have an opinion, sitting here today, 05:03 PM
12	Q. Could that be a quote of something that	12	as to whether a district, which employs a multitrack
13	somebody else said to you that you lifted from your	13	year-round calendar, would have, all other things
14	notes and put into here?	14	being equal, maintenance and operations costs that
15	A. Possibly, because, again, I was kind of	15	are less than, equal to, or more than an equivalent
16	pulling notes together. It might have been. This 05:00 PM	16	school that operated in a traditional two-semester 05:03 PM
17	has been a year and a half ago. And as I said, my	17	basis?
18	focus was on other states. So I was gathering	18	A. From my experience I have an opinion.
19	background information, but that wasn't my primary	19	Q. What is that?
20	reason for looking at California.	20	A. It would just seem logical that the more
21 22	Q. Are there any school systems within the 05:01 PM state of Indiana, that you're aware of, that use a	21	the facilities is used, the more opportunities it 05:03 PM
	state of indiana that voltre aware of that lise a	22	has for wear and tear. So it makes sense to me that

- 23 multitrack year-round calendar?
- 24 MR. ELIASBERG: Can you just ask if she is
- 25 familiar, just to clarify to make sure she is

out of the year, or whatever, versus, you know,having three or four months off, that probably it's

23 if the school is being used three hundred sixty days

	Doco 540		Page 562
	Page 560		с С
1	getting more use, and maintenance issues possibly 05:03 PM	1	Q. Basic minimums? 05:06 PM
2	could be increased. But that's just from my	2	A. Yes.
3	background, just from my experience.	3	Q. Does that mean, in your opinion, a school
4	Q. Do you have an opinion as to whether, all	4	district can, as long as they satisfy that minimum,
5	other things being equal, an elementary school is	5	otherwise use their own inspection process?
6	less expensive, the same cost, or more expensive to 05:04 PM	6	A. Again, that would be set up in the process 05:07 PM
7	maintain than a high school?	7	that you establish in California. If that becomes
8	MR. ELIASBERG: Improper hypothetical.	8	one of your parameters, it would be all right with
9	THE WITNESS: It would be hard to say	9	me.
10	because I need to know the kind of elementary; what	10	Q. There is some confusion I am trying to
11	kind of materials were used in the buildings. 05:04 PM	11	avoid. 05:07 PM
12	MR. REED: Let's hold everything constant.	12	Are you saying, then, that would be okay,
13	The same year of construction, the same general	13	as long as the state, in partnership with all the
14	materials, the same general student body size. The	14	local districts, decided there could be
15	only difference being one student body is	15	district-to-district variation in the inspection
16	adolescents and the others are five to ten-year 05:04 PM	16	process, assuming some minimum standard was 05:07 PM
17	olds.	17	otherwise met?
18	THE WITNESS: Assuming the high school has	18	A. I think there would need to be basic
19	locker rooms, more students, more rest rooms, other	19	standards, and then from that there might be
20	specialized facilities, I mean, if I put some of	20	developed some criteria that speaks specifically to
21	those assumptions in there, and an elementary only 05:04 PM	21	unique areas or unique facilities. To assume that 05:07 PM
22	had traditional classrooms with a few specialized	22	an urban school district is going to be exactly like
23	facilities, and they certainly wouldn't be at the	23	suburban or rural, you know, they may have some
24	same level as a high school, my experience would	24	unique pieces that need to be addressed that would
25	suggest that the high school would cost more to	25	need to be a part of those standards. But, again,
	Page 561		Page 563
1	maintain. 05:05 PM	1	that's part of the process of sitting down and 05:08 PM
2	BY MR. REED:	2	talking about what we need versus what you need.
3	Q. By "specialized facilities," you mean	3	For instance, everyone in my opinion,
4	things like science labs, and pools, and gymnasiums?	4	one of the standards ought to be rest rooms ought to
5	A. Yes.	5	work. Rest rooms should function in every building.
6	Q. Going back to the exhibit we were just 05:05 PM	6	That would be a standard; that windows aren't 05:08 PM
7	discussing, Exhibit 18, the next page, 1793. Six	7	broken; that heating systems. I mean, there are
8	paragraphs down is a phrase "things I think now."	8	some things like that that I would have a hard time
9	Do you know what you meant by that phrase?	9	saying it doesn't have to happen here, but it should
10	A. I think what I was trying to do is to begin	10	happen there. It seems there are some that could be
11	to assimilate some of my thinking, having spent a 05:06 PM	11	across the board for any school district. 05:08 PM
12	lot of time reading and talking and visiting. And	12	Q. Any others that you would add to that list
13	so I was trying to begin to think what are some	13	that you think ought to be across the broad?

13 so I was trying to begin to think what are some 14 things that I think need to happen. I believe

that's what -- at least the first two paragraphs 15

16 following that suggest.

05:06 PM 17 Q. The next sentence that follows that, the

18 first sentence of the next paragraph, says,

19 "Inspection process, must be standardized throughout

20 the state and must be timely and provide

21 05:06 PM constructive recommendations."

22 Is it still your opinion that an inspection

23 process must be standardized throughout the state?

24 A. I think there needs to be some basic

25 standards, yes. 14 A. I think there is a lot of them, but, again, 15 I would go back and look at all the reports from the

various states and what you have done. Yours would 05:08 PM 16

be an excellent one to begin with. 17

18 Q. Oh, shucks.

19 A. It is a good one.

20 Q. The next sentence in that paragraph says,

05:09 PM "Tied with the inspection must also be a mechanism 21

22 for enforcement, and perhaps an avenue for dollars

23 to assist with the maintenance."

24 Do you believe that statement to still be

25 true?

	Page 564	Page 566
1	A. Yes, I do. 05:09 PM	1 A. Well, it's No. 4 of my conclusions, the 05:11 PM
2	Q. What mechanism for enforcement do you think	2 issue of funding, where I talk about funding, and it
3	an inspection ought to entail?	3 takes funding, as well as all of these other things
4	A. Again, looking at some the other models	4 to make it happen. I'm not sure I said it exactly
5	where it relates to if the inspection process	5 like that, but
6	doesn't occur or if yeah, if it I think there 05:09 PM	6 Q. On page I'm sorry. Did you want to add 05:12 PM
7	needs to be an accountability somehow, otherwise	7 to your answer at all by reference to your report?
8	what's the point of doing this. But I don't know	8 A. Well, just paraphrasing, it says there must
9	because I don't know the State of California or your	9 be a system to address equitable funding. You have
10	funding mechanism well enough to give you any	10 all these other things, and you also have to have
11	suggestions on that. 05:09 PM	11 the funding issue, too. 05:12 PM
12	Q. Well, the enforcement mechanism that you	12 Q. On the same page, 1793 of Exhibit 18, down
13	testified to thus far was a withholding of state aid	13 below the paragraph where you say, "Tom Duffy," with
14 15	to a school district, is one enforcement mechanism,	<ul><li>his phone numbers, is the phrase "We are talking</li><li>about solvable problems. Other states have done</li></ul>
15	correct, that you identified in your survey? A. Yes. Right. 05:10 PM	16 it." 05:13 PM
17	Q. Are there any others that you identified?	17 Do you see that text?
18	A. I don't believe so.	18 A. Um-hum.
19	Q. Are there any others that you're aware of	19 Q. What other states have done it?
20	or otherwise recommend as amongst the options the	20 A. Maryland and West Virginia. Ohio is
21	State of California should consider? 05:10 PM	21 starting to. Arizona is starting to, and some of 05:13 PM
22	A. You mean how you go about withholding state	22 the others that I have mentioned the last couple of
23	dollars. You know, I would think there would be	23 days, Massachusetts. Again, they are just starting
24	lots of way ways to look at that, but I don't know	24 the model. But Maryland and West Virginia certainly
25	right now how you would do that because, again, I	25 have been involved in inspections.
	Page 565	Page 567
1	don't know your system. 05:10 PM	1 Q. Do you have any understanding with respect 05:13 PM
2	Q. Outside of a withholding of dollars through	2 to what the have you ever tried to compare the
3	some mechanism, are there any other kinds of	<ul><li>3 per-pupil expenditures in public education from the</li><li>4 state of Maryland versus the state of California?</li></ul>
4 5	enforcement that you would recommend? A. Probably dollars get people's attention	<ul><li>4 state of Maryland versus the state of California?</li><li>5 A. No.</li></ul>
6	more than anything else. So I'm not recommending 05:10 PM	6 Q. Same question with respect to West 05:14 PM
7	anything, but my experience suggests that dollars	7 Virginia.
8	seem to get lots of people's attention of getting	8 A. No.
9	things accomplished.	9 Q. Do you have any understanding with respect
10	Q. Better than corporal punishment? I'm	10 to relative levels of support in California versus
11	sorry. 05:11 PM	11 Maryland when it comes to voters approving school 05:14 PM
12	"Perhaps an avenue for dollars to assist	12 facilities bonds?
13	with the maintenance" is the last phrase in that	13 A. No.
14	sentence.	14 Q. Same question with respect to West
15	Is that still your opinion, that tied with	15 Virginia.
16	the inspection should perhaps be an avenue for 05:11 PM	16 A. No. 05:14 PM
17	dollars to assist with the maintenance?	17 Q. Did I ask
18	A. I don't think you can put forth a process	18 A. You asked Maryland.
19	and require school districts to do something from	19 Q. Do you have any understanding as to how
20	the state and then not have dollars. I think it	20 West Virginia funds public education?
21	states all of it working together. 05:11 PM	21 A. No. 05:14 PM
22	Q. Correct me if I'm wrong, but I don't	<ul><li>Q. Same question with respect to Maryland.</li><li>A. No. We discussed those things when I was</li></ul>
23 24	believe you put anywhere in your final report that opinion that there ought to be dollars tied with an	<ul><li>A. No. We discussed those things when I was</li><li>there, but to share that with you now, I couldn't.</li></ul>
24 25	inspection.	<ul><li>24 there, but to share that with you how, I couldn't.</li><li>25 Q. You don't know how much of it comes from</li></ul>
23	mspeedon.	
1		

	Page 568		Page 570
1	local property taxes, versus sales taxes, versus 05:14 PM	1	Q. Why not? 05:25 PM
2	income taxes? Things of that nature?	2	A. Because I think the three percent was just
3	A. No.	3	kind of an arbitrary number, and I don't know if
4	Q. I believe you state in your report that in	4	that's a right number or not. But I think what I
5	New Mexico, I believe it's in paragraph 15 this	5	was commenting on here was that if an amount is put
6	is the second sentence. "For instance, in 05:15 PM	6	into a budget, that it's regularly that you know 05:26 PM
7	New Mexico, when a school district is receiving	7	that whatever that money is, if it's indeed enough,
8	state or local funding to assist with a facility	8	depending on whether it's a new building or an older
9	project that is either a new or renovated facility,	9	building, and that money is actually being spent on
10	guidelines have been established to include ongoing	10	ongoing maintenance, then you may not have to you
11	maintenance and operations of those facilities, and 05:15 PM	11	might not have to do the inspection process might 05:26 PM
12	those dollars must be included within the facility	12	not have to be every year, for instance, because you
13	project."	13	can tell the money is actually being spent on
14	Is it still your understanding that that is	14	ongoing maintenance every year. So whether it's
15	the rule in New Mexico?	15	three percent or not, I don't know.
16	A. That's my understanding. 05:15 PM	16	Q. It's a building-specific issue for you, or 05:26 PM
17	Q. Is it your understanding that in	17	district-wide issue?
18	New Mexico, if local bond funds are used to instruct	18	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, vague.
19	a new school, that some section some amount of	19	THE WITNESS: I guess, as I was just
20	local bond funds are actually set aside for	20	talking about it, I was thinking about building.
21	maintenance and operations? 05:16 PM	21	BY MR. REED: 05:26 PM
22	A. No. I mean, I don't know that.	22	Q. Are there any circumstances under which you
23	Q. You don't know how the mechanism works?	23	believe that a local district might appropriately
24	A. No. No.	24	determine that it should not have a bathroom open in
25	Q. Do you have any understanding as to	25	a building, in a school building?
	Page 569		Page 571
1	whether, in the state of California, it would be 05:16 PM	1	
1 2	lawful for a school district to use local general	2	MR. ELIASBERG: A single bathroom or no 05:27 PM bathrooms open?
3	obligation bond funds for maintenance of school	3	MR. REED: A bathroom in a building, a
4	facilities?	4	single bathroom in building.
5	A. I would have no idea if it's legal.	5	Q. I believe you said a standard would be that
6	MR. ELIASBERG: It's been about an hour. 05:16 PM	6	each building should be a bathroom; is that correct? 05:27 PM
7	Our main goal is to try to get done. What's your	7	A. I think I said each building should have
8	thought here?	8	rest rooms that work.
9	MR. REED: Let's go off the record.	9	Q. Rest rooms that work.
10	(Discussion off the record.)	10	Do you think there is any circumstance in
11	BY MR. REED: 05:16 PM	11	which a district could reasonably determine that a 05:27 PM
12	Q. Again, on page 1793 of Exhibit 18, at the	12	building did not need to have a bathroom that
13	top, the third paragraph says, "Is the 3% monitored?	13	worked?
14	If it were, there might not be as much of a need for	14	A. I can't think of I can think if
15	such an intensive inspection process."	15	you're asking do I think every bathroom needs to be
10		10	05.20  DM

- you're asking do I think every bathroom needs to be 15
- 16 open in a facility --05:28 PM
- 17 Q. If you're comfortable with that question,
- 18 let's ask that.

05:24 PM

05:25 PM

What did you mean there?

A. Not just that statement, no.

A. I'm going to speculate what I think I said.

you're guessing, you shouldn't guess. If you have a

Q. Let me ask it this way. Do you agree with

reasonable basis for making it, you can do it. But

MR. ELIASBERG: You really shouldn't. If

16 17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

don't guess.

BY MR. REED:

that statement?

- 19 A. My experience has been I have seen some
- 20 schools where there are certain bathrooms that are
- 05:28 PM 21 locked certain times of the day because of the
- 22 security or no supervision available. There are
- 23 always rest rooms available, but there are certain
- 24 areas in the building, when it was designed, that
- 25 they were designed in poorly located spaces. And

Page 572		Page 574
1 age 572		Ũ
there may be times when those rooms are locked, but 05:28 PM	1	with respect to whether it was going to purchase 05:31 PM
there are also rest rooms available that are working	2	textbooks, or whether it was going to hire custodial
in other parts of building. So I have seen	3	staff sufficient to keep all of the bathrooms on the
instances where that's been the case.	4	campus open, clean, safe and sanitary.
Q. Where that has been the case, it's your	5	Would the school district violate the
opinion that that school violated that minimum 05:28 PM	6	standard that you would recommend, minimum standards 05:31 PM
standard that you think could exist?	7	regarding bathrooms, if it chose to close half the
A. I think what I said before, my minimum	8	bathrooms on the campus and use the money it
standard is that in every school there needs to be	9	received to purchase textbooks?
rest rooms that are in working condition for	10	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, improper
students to use, and adults. I don't think I said 05:29 PM	11	hypothetical. 05:31 PM
how many or but I said there needs to be rest	12	THE WITNESS: Again, I need more
rooms that are working.	13	information to make that decision. And once again,
Q. But it's not inconsistent with that	14	I would suggest to you that would be a unique
standard, in your mind, for a school to close some	15	circumstance that would be addressed with whomever
rest rooms for, to use your example, a security 05:29 PM	16	the agencies are that are doing the inspection. 05:32 PM
concern; is that correct?	17	If you've got you know, how many kids
A. Like I said, I have seen that, and that,	18	are in the facility; do they go home for lunch.
again, would be one of those unique circumstances	19	There is just lots of other things that, say,
that would seem appropriate.	20	closing half the bathrooms, and what's half the
Q. Would you agree that that circumstance 05:29 PM	21	bathrooms; how many bathrooms is that. There's just 05:32 PM
involved a trade-off that the school district had to	22	a lot of issues. What's their schedule; does
make with respect to dollars that it determined it	23	everybody go to the bathroom at the same time.
would spend on security on that campus?	24	Those are things that all play in that
A. I don't know. Often times, from my	25	decision, I would think. So I would hope that
•		-
ti i cos sono sono sono sono sono sono sono	here may be times when those rooms are locked, but 05:28 PM here are also rest rooms available that are working n other parts of building. So I have seen nstances where that's been the case. Q. Where that has been the case, it's your opinion that that school violated that minimum 05:28 PM standard that you think could exist? A. I think what I said before, my minimum standard is that in every school there needs to be rest rooms that are in working condition for students to use, and adults. I don't think I said 05:29 PM how many or but I said there needs to be rest rooms that are working. Q. But it's not inconsistent with that standard, in your mind, for a school to close some rest rooms for, to use your example, a security 05:29 PM concern; is that correct? A. Like I said, I have seen that, and that, again, would be one of those unique circumstances hat would seem appropriate. Q. Would you agree that that circumstance 05:29 PM nvolved a trade-off that the school district had to make with respect to dollars that it determined it would spend on security on that campus?	here may be times when those rooms are locked, but05:28 PMhere are also rest rooms available that are working2n other parts of building. So I have seen3nstances where that's been the case.4Q. Where that has been the case, it's your5opinion that that school violated that minimum05:28 PMotandard that you think could exist?7A. I think what I said before, my minimum8standard is that in every school there needs to be9rest rooms that are in working condition for10students to use, and adults. I don't think I said05:29 PMnow many or but I said there needs to be rest12rooms that are working.13Q. But it's not inconsistent with that14standard, in your mind, for a school to close some15rest rooms for, to use your example, a security05:29 PMconcern; is that correct?17A. Like I said, I have seen that, and that, again, would be one of those unique circumstances19hat would seem appropriate.20Q. Would you agree that that circumstance05:29 PMnvolved a trade-off that the school district had to nake with respect to dollars that it determined it would spend on security on that campus?21

1	experience, it's not a matter of trade-off. It's 05:30 PM	1	through the inspection process that those would be 05:32 PM
2	just we have had too many problems about things	2	investigated. You know, why are they closed; does
3	happening in this bathroom. And so to try to	3	it make sense.
4	alleviate that, we are not going to use the	4	BY MR. REED:
5	bathroom. We are going to use the bathrooms down	5	Q. Does that mean that there could be facts
6	here rather than those. That's been my experience. 05:30 PM	6	out there, circumstances that might in fact make 05:32 PM
7	It's not a case of we have to hire somebody.	7	that decision to close half the bathrooms on the
8	Q. Would it be a violation of the standard	8	campus not a violation of the minimum standard that
9	articulated about working bathrooms in schools for a	9	you would articulate?
10	school district to determine that it needed to close	10	A. I don't know that I would say, okay, it's
11	half of the bathrooms on its campus because the 05:30 PM	11	half the bathrooms, or it's two-thirds, or it's 05:32 PM
12	maintenance costs to keep those bathrooms in clean,	12	one-third, but certainly there would be
13	decent, sanitary circumstances was prohibitive, if	13	circumstances that would say, you know, we have done
14	they were going to use that money, for, say,	14	this for very good reasons, and these are the
15	textbooks?	15	reasons, and dah, dah, dah. But again, that goes
16	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, incomplete 05:30 PM	16	back to addressing the unique circumstances. 05:33 PM
17	hypothetical, vague.	17	Q. I did forget about two other exhibits. One
18	THE WITNESS: I wouldn't even want to	18	you were given this morning has the Bates No. 1795.
19	render an opinion on that. I would have to know	19	I will ask the court reporter to mark it next in
20	lots of other things about that.	20	order.
21	BY MR. REED: 05:31 PM	21	(Deposition Exhibit 19 was marked for 05:33 PM
22	Q. Let's assume for purposes of my	22	identification.)
23	hypothetical that a school district had, for a	23	BY MR. REED:
24	particular campus, a finite allotment of dollars,	24	Q. Dr. Myers, I don't have many questions
25	and it had to make a decision with those dollars	25	about the actual text of this exhibit, but I am more

-		1	
	Page 576		Page 578
1	interested in knowing if you recall it, know what it 05:34 PM	1	establishing the process and having the funding. 05:37 PM
2	is, know when you got it, and know whether you	2	Q. So the news article says that "Parents at
3	relied on it in any way. Take as long as you need	3	Springfield Elementary even report worm-like
4	to look at it to satisfy yourself you can answer	4	creatures growing in urinals."
5	those questions.	5	Is that you that underlined that "worm-like
6	Do you know what this is? 05:34 PM	6	creatures growing the urinals"? 05:38 PM
7	A. No.	7	A. Probably.
8	Q. Do you recall ever having seen it before?	8	Q. Is it then your opinion that one can have
9	A. I don't recall, no.	9	all the elements of an effective maintenance system
10	Q. Is it safe to say did you not rely on this	10	in place, such as you recommend in your report, and
11	document in rendering your opinion? 05:34 PM	11	nevertheless have on occasion instances such as are 05:38 PM
12	A. Yes.	12	described in this report?
13	MR. REED: The last document I'm going to	13	MR. ELIASBERG: Objection.
14	have you look at that you got this morning has the	14	MR. REED: On particular school campuses in
15	Bates No. 1037. It's a two-page document. I will	15	the state?
16	ask the court reporter to mark it as Exhibit 20. 05:35 PM	16	THE WITNESS: Again, I think it's an 05:38 PM
17	(Deposition Exhibit 20 was marked for	17	ongoing process. Typically school facilities didn't
18	identification.)	18	get in the condition they are in in one or two or
19	BY MR. REED:	19	ten years. So it's going to take many, many, many
20	Q. Dr. Myers, do you recall having seen this	20	years in states to get every facility up to a
21	document before? 05:36 PM	21	standard. But at least they are starting with 05:38 PM
22	A. Yes.	22	prioritizing the worst. This obviously must not be
23	Q. What do you understand it to be?	23	the worst. So you can imagine what the worst must
24	A. It's an article about bathroom problems in	24	have been. It's my opinion that there needs to be a
25	a high school.	25	process established, realizing that it's not going
	Page 577		Page 579
		1	

1	Q. In Charleston County, West Virginia? 05:36 PM	1	to happen overnight, and it's going to be very long, 05:39 PM
2	A. I don't know. Is that where it is? Yes.	2	especially in states where they have lots of
3	Q. Do you know where you got this article?	3	schools.
4	A. I think it was, again, from my research or	4	MR. REED: Now the real last document,
5	my assistant pulling things off from different	5	1707, also given to you this morning. I will ask
6	states. 05:36 PM	6	the reporter to mark it as Myers 21. 05:39 PM
7	Q. Did you ever discuss the contents of this	7	(Deposition Exhibit 21 was marked for
8	article with anyone within the West Virginia	8	identification.)
9	education system that you met with or spoke with?	9	BY MR. REED:
10	A. No.	10	Q. What is this document?
11	Q. Did it influence your opinion one way or 05:37 PM	11	A. This is a summary of what I had been 05:40 PM
12	the other with respect to whether the West Virginia	12	working on, kind of a status report for one of the
13	system was working to make sure that schools were in	13	phone calls that I had with Mr. Eliasberg so he
14	decent shape in terms of maintenance?	14	would have some sense of information that I was
15	A. No.	15	gathering through the process. So I sat down and
16	Q. Why not? 05:37 PM	16	just typed out a bunch of the things that I had been 05:41 PM
17	A. Because, again, I think what I'm suggesting	17	looking at, at that point in the process of
18	is that there needs to be a system in place to allow	18	gathering data.
19	that to happen, and it's not going to happen	19	Q. Do you recall the approximate time in which
20	overnight in all of the schools. West Virginia went	20	you did that?
21	from a few years ago being the worst conditions for 05:37 PM	21	A. No, I have no idea. 05:41 PM
22	school facilities in the United States to moving up	22	Q. Before the report was prepared?
23	the ladder. And they still have a long way to go, I	23	A. Oh, yes. Oh, yes.
24	believe, but they certainly are doing a lot for	24	Q. To the best of you recollection, you
25	improvement, and part of that has to do with	25	drafted all of the text that is on the typewritten

	Page 580	Page 582
1	pages? 05:41 PM	1 determination based on nothing more than the 05:44 PM
2	A. Yes.	2 conditions of the grounds of the particular school
3	Q. What is the handwritten notes that appear	3 or schools within a district at one moment in
4	on the very last page of 1714?	4 history, and determine whether that district has an
5	A. I think these were some notes that I was	5 appropriate mechanism in place for dealing with
6	taking to myself, places that I wanted to check on, 05:41 PM	6 maintenance and operations? 05:44 PM
7	what they were doing in other areas for operations	7 A. If you mean do I think if somebody walked
8	and maintenance. I was on an airplane, and I had	8 through the building and made that determination, or
9	these. And I just started writing down some things	9 do you mean if a process was put in place whereby a
10	I wanted to think about, I wanted to investigate,	10 checklist was formulated and agreed upon, that these
11	and some of the other areas I wanted to look into, 05:41 PM	11 are the things that we think are critical in every 05:44 PM
12	organization.	12 school, and then an investigation was done of each
13	Q. Am I correct you were jotting these down on	13 of buildings?
14	an envelope or mailing label?	14 I think there is differences of what you're
15	A. Yeah. It was something I had in my purse,	15 suggesting.
16	and I pulled it out. 05:42 PM	16 Q. There are. I think what I am trying to 05:45 PM
17	Q. Your back-of-the-envelope sketch. Page 2	17 suggest is, if one were to simply do a survey of ten
18	of this document 1701 says, "Los Angeles Unified	18 campuses and discover that on the following three
19	School District keep promise of 'clean bathrooms.'"	19 there are broken windows, and on the following two
20	Clean bathrooms is in quotation.	20 there are bathrooms are out of order, and the others
21	Do you recall writing that section? 05:42 PM	21 there were no significant problems reported. 05:45 PM
22	A. Yes.	22 Knowing nothing more than that, do you
23	Q. Where did you get the information that you	23 believe that it is possible for someone to render an
24	put into the bullets there under that section?	24 opinion with respect to whether the school district
25	A. I don't remember. I don't remember.	25 in charge of those schools has an appropriate
	Page 581	Page 583
1		
1	Q. What was the importance to you, this 05:42 PM	1 mechanism in place for dealing with maintenance and 05:45 PM
2	Q. What was the importance to you, this 05:42 PM particular information?	<ul><li>1 mechanism in place for dealing with maintenance and 05:45 PM</li><li>2 operations of its facilities?</li></ul>
2 3	Q. What was the importance to you, this 05:42 PM particular information? Where did you include it in the status	<ol> <li>mechanism in place for dealing with maintenance and 05:45 PM</li> <li>operations of its facilities?</li> <li>A. No. With that, no. I mean, I don't think</li> </ol>
2 3 4	Q. What was the importance to you, this 05:42 PM particular information? Where did you include it in the status report?	<ol> <li>mechanism in place for dealing with maintenance and 05:45 PM</li> <li>operations of its facilities?</li> <li>A. No. With that, no. I mean, I don't think</li> </ol>
2 3 4 5	Q. What was the importance to you, this 05:42 PM particular information? Where did you include it in the status report? MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, compound.	<ol> <li>mechanism in place for dealing with maintenance and 05:45 PM</li> <li>operations of its facilities?</li> <li>A. No. With that, no. I mean, I don't think</li> <li>you could render an opinion on that little</li> <li>information.</li> </ol>
2 3 4 5 6	Q. What was the importance to you, this 05:42 PM particular information? Where did you include it in the status report? MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, compound. THE WITNESS: I don't know that it was 05:43 PM	<ol> <li>mechanism in place for dealing with maintenance and 05:45 PM</li> <li>operations of its facilities?</li> <li>A. No. With that, no. I mean, I don't think</li> <li>you could render an opinion on that little</li> <li>information.</li> <li>Q. You would need to know what systems were in 05:45 PM</li> </ol>
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. What was the importance to you, this 05:42 PM particular information? Where did you include it in the status report? MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, compound. THE WITNESS: I don't know that it was 05:43 PM necessarily important. It was just another piece of	<ol> <li>mechanism in place for dealing with maintenance and 05:45 PM</li> <li>operations of its facilities?</li> <li>A. No. With that, no. I mean, I don't think</li> <li>you could render an opinion on that little</li> <li>information.</li> <li>Q. You would need to know what systems were in 05:45 PM</li> <li>place; correct? What systems the district itself</li> </ol>
2 3 4 5 6	Q. What was the importance to you, this 05:42 PM particular information? Where did you include it in the status report? MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, compound. THE WITNESS: I don't know that it was 05:43 PM necessarily important. It was just another piece of data that I had gathered. I wouldn't suggest that	<ol> <li>mechanism in place for dealing with maintenance and 05:45 PM</li> <li>operations of its facilities?</li> <li>A. No. With that, no. I mean, I don't think</li> <li>you could render an opinion on that little</li> <li>information.</li> <li>Q. You would need to know what systems were in 05:45 PM</li> <li>place; correct? What systems the district itself</li> <li>had</li> </ol>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. What was the importance to you, this 05:42 PM particular information? Where did you include it in the status report? MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, compound. THE WITNESS: I don't know that it was 05:43 PM necessarily important. It was just another piece of data that I had gathered. I wouldn't suggest that everything on here I thought was equally important,	<ol> <li>mechanism in place for dealing with maintenance and 05:45 PM</li> <li>operations of its facilities?</li> <li>A. No. With that, no. I mean, I don't think</li> <li>you could render an opinion on that little</li> <li>information.</li> <li>Q. You would need to know what systems were in 05:45 PM</li> <li>place; correct? What systems the district itself</li> <li>had</li> </ol>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. What was the importance to you, this 05:42 PM particular information? Where did you include it in the status report? MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, compound. THE WITNESS: I don't know that it was 05:43 PM necessarily important. It was just another piece of data that I had gathered. I wouldn't suggest that everything on here I thought was equally important, but it's just I was trying to give them some sense	<ol> <li>mechanism in place for dealing with maintenance and 05:45 PM</li> <li>operations of its facilities?</li> <li>A. No. With that, no. I mean, I don't think</li> <li>you could render an opinion on that little</li> <li>information.</li> <li>Q. You would need to know what systems were in 05:45 PM</li> <li>place; correct? What systems the district itself</li> <li>had</li> <li>A. Right. Right. There may be reasons why</li> </ol>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. What was the importance to you, this 05:42 PM particular information? Where did you include it in the status report? MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, compound. THE WITNESS: I don't know that it was 05:43 PM necessarily important. It was just another piece of data that I had gathered. I wouldn't suggest that everything on here I thought was equally important, but it's just I was trying to give them some sense	<ol> <li>mechanism in place for dealing with maintenance and 05:45 PM</li> <li>operations of its facilities?</li> <li>A. No. With that, no. I mean, I don't think</li> <li>you could render an opinion on that little</li> <li>information.</li> <li>Q. You would need to know what systems were in 05:45 PM</li> <li>place; correct? What systems the district itself</li> <li>had</li> <li>A. Right. Right. There may be reasons why</li> <li>they haven't been fixed. They may be on a long-term</li> </ol>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. What was the importance to you, this 05:42 PM particular information? Where did you include it in the status report? MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, compound. THE WITNESS: I don't know that it was 05:43 PM necessarily important. It was just another piece of data that I had gathered. I wouldn't suggest that everything on here I thought was equally important, but it's just I was trying to give them some sense of the stuff that I had been looking at. 05:43 PM	<ol> <li>mechanism in place for dealing with maintenance and 05:45 PM</li> <li>operations of its facilities?</li> <li>A. No. With that, no. I mean, I don't think</li> <li>you could render an opinion on that little</li> <li>information.</li> <li>Q. You would need to know what systems were in 05:45 PM</li> <li>place; correct? What systems the district itself</li> <li>had</li> <li>A. Right. Right. There may be reasons why</li> <li>they haven't been fixed. They may be on a long-term</li> <li>maintenance plan. There may be a lot of extenuating 05:46 PM</li> </ol>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. What was the importance to you, this 05:42 PM particular information? Where did you include it in the status report? MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, compound. THE WITNESS: I don't know that it was 05:43 PM necessarily important. It was just another piece of data that I had gathered. I wouldn't suggest that everything on here I thought was equally important, but it's just I was trying to give them some sense of the stuff that I had been looking at. 05:43 PM BY MR. REED:	<ol> <li>mechanism in place for dealing with maintenance and 05:45 PM</li> <li>operations of its facilities?</li> <li>A. No. With that, no. I mean, I don't think</li> <li>you could render an opinion on that little</li> <li>information.</li> <li>Q. You would need to know what systems were in 05:45 PM</li> <li>place; correct? What systems the district itself</li> <li>had</li> <li>A. Right. Right. There may be reasons why</li> <li>they haven't been fixed. They may be on a long-term</li> <li>maintenance plan. There may be a lot of extenuating 05:46 PM</li> <li>circumstances that they aren't done yet, and that's</li> </ol>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. What was the importance to you, this 05:42 PM particular information? Where did you include it in the status report? MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, compound. THE WITNESS: I don't know that it was 05:43 PM necessarily important. It was just another piece of data that I had gathered. I wouldn't suggest that everything on here I thought was equally important, but it's just I was trying to give them some sense of the stuff that I had been looking at. 05:43 PM BY MR. REED: Q. Did you have an opinion, at the time you	<ul> <li>mechanism in place for dealing with maintenance and 05:45 PM</li> <li>operations of its facilities?</li> <li>A. No. With that, no. I mean, I don't think</li> <li>you could render an opinion on that little</li> <li>information.</li> <li>Q. You would need to know what systems were in 05:45 PM</li> <li>place; correct? What systems the district itself</li> <li>had</li> <li>A. Right. Right. There may be reasons why</li> <li>they haven't been fixed. They may be on a long-term</li> <li>maintenance plan. There may be a lot of extenuating 05:46 PM</li> <li>circumstances that they aren't done yet, and that's</li> <li>part of the investigation, which I would hope it</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>Q. What was the importance to you, this 05:42 PM particular information?</li> <li>Where did you include it in the status report?</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, compound. THE WITNESS: I don't know that it was 05:43 PM necessarily important. It was just another piece of data that I had gathered. I wouldn't suggest that everything on here I thought was equally important, but it's just I was trying to give them some sense of the stuff that I had been looking at. 05:43 PM BY MR. REED:</li> <li>Q. Did you have an opinion, at the time you wrote this, as to whether L.A. Unified had an</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>mechanism in place for dealing with maintenance and 05:45 PM</li> <li>operations of its facilities?</li> <li>A. No. With that, no. I mean, I don't think</li> <li>you could render an opinion on that little</li> <li>information.</li> <li>Q. You would need to know what systems were in 05:45 PM</li> <li>place; correct? What systems the district itself</li> <li>had</li> <li>A. Right. Right. There may be reasons why</li> <li>they haven't been fixed. They may be on a long-term</li> <li>maintenance plan. There may be a lot of extenuating 05:46 PM</li> <li>circumstances that they aren't done yet, and that's</li> <li>part of the investigation, which I would hope it</li> <li>would be in the report.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>Q. What was the importance to you, this 05:42 PM particular information?</li> <li>Where did you include it in the status report?</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, compound. THE WITNESS: I don't know that it was 05:43 PM necessarily important. It was just another piece of data that I had gathered. I wouldn't suggest that everything on here I thought was equally important, but it's just I was trying to give them some sense of the stuff that I had been looking at. 05:43 PM BY MR. REED:</li> <li>Q. Did you have an opinion, at the time you wrote this, as to whether L.A. Unified had an appropriate system in place for dealing with</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>mechanism in place for dealing with maintenance and 05:45 PM</li> <li>operations of its facilities?</li> <li>A. No. With that, no. I mean, I don't think</li> <li>you could render an opinion on that little</li> <li>information.</li> <li>Q. You would need to know what systems were in 05:45 PM</li> <li>place; correct? What systems the district itself</li> <li>had</li> <li>A. Right. Right. There may be reasons why</li> <li>they haven't been fixed. They may be on a long-term</li> <li>maintenance plan. There may be a lot of extenuating 05:46 PM</li> <li>circumstances that they aren't done yet, and that's</li> <li>part of the investigation, which I would hope it</li> <li>would be in the report.</li> <li>Q. Is it possible, also, in that circumstance,</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. What was the importance to you, this 05:42 PM particular information? Where did you include it in the status report? MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, compound. THE WITNESS: I don't know that it was 05:43 PM necessarily important. It was just another piece of data that I had gathered. I wouldn't suggest that everything on here I thought was equally important, but it's just I was trying to give them some sense of the stuff that I had been looking at. 05:43 PM BY MR. REED: Q. Did you have an opinion, at the time you wrote this, as to whether L.A. Unified had an appropriate system in place for dealing with bathroom conditions within the district? 05:43 PM	<ul> <li>mechanism in place for dealing with maintenance and 05:45 PM</li> <li>operations of its facilities?</li> <li>A. No. With that, no. I mean, I don't think</li> <li>you could render an opinion on that little</li> <li>information.</li> <li>Q. You would need to know what systems were in 05:45 PM</li> <li>place; correct? What systems the district itself</li> <li>had</li> <li>A. Right. Right. There may be reasons why</li> <li>they haven't been fixed. They may be on a long-term</li> <li>maintenance plan. There may be a lot of extenuating 05:46 PM</li> <li>circumstances that they aren't done yet, and that's</li> <li>part of the investigation, which I would hope it</li> <li>would be in the report.</li> <li>Q. Is it possible, also, in that circumstance,</li> <li>there are limited resources, and the district has 05:46 PM</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>Q. What was the importance to you, this 05:42 PM particular information?</li> <li>Where did you include it in the status report?</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, compound. THE WITNESS: I don't know that it was 05:43 PM necessarily important. It was just another piece of data that I had gathered. I wouldn't suggest that everything on here I thought was equally important, but it's just I was trying to give them some sense of the stuff that I had been looking at. 05:43 PM BY MR. REED:</li> <li>Q. Did you have an opinion, at the time you wrote this, as to whether L.A. Unified had an appropriate system in place for dealing with bathroom conditions within the district? 05:43 PM A. No.</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>mechanism in place for dealing with maintenance and 05:45 PM</li> <li>operations of its facilities?</li> <li>A. No. With that, no. I mean, I don't think</li> <li>you could render an opinion on that little</li> <li>information.</li> <li>Q. You would need to know what systems were in 05:45 PM</li> <li>place; correct? What systems the district itself</li> <li>had</li> <li>A. Right. Right. There may be reasons why</li> <li>they haven't been fixed. They may be on a long-term</li> <li>maintenance plan. There may be a lot of extenuating 05:46 PM</li> <li>circumstances that they aren't done yet, and that's</li> <li>part of the investigation, which I would hope it</li> <li>would be in the report.</li> <li>Q. Is it possible, also, in that circumstance,</li> <li>there are limited resources, and the district has 05:46 PM</li> <li>determined to focus those resources first in what it</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>Q. What was the importance to you, this 05:42 PM particular information? Where did you include it in the status report? MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, compound. THE WITNESS: I don't know that it was 05:43 PM necessarily important. It was just another piece of data that I had gathered. I wouldn't suggest that everything on here I thought was equally important, but it's just I was trying to give them some sense of the stuff that I had been looking at. 05:43 PM BY MR. REED:</li> <li>Q. Did you have an opinion, at the time you wrote this, as to whether L.A. Unified had an appropriate system in place for dealing with bathroom conditions within the district? 05:43 PM A. No.</li> <li>Q. Did you have an opinion one way or the</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>mechanism in place for dealing with maintenance and 05:45 PM</li> <li>operations of its facilities?</li> <li>A. No. With that, no. I mean, I don't think</li> <li>you could render an opinion on that little</li> <li>information.</li> <li>Q. You would need to know what systems were in 05:45 PM</li> <li>place; correct? What systems the district itself</li> <li>had</li> <li>A. Right. Right. There may be reasons why</li> <li>they haven't been fixed. They may be on a long-term</li> <li>maintenance plan. There may be a lot of extenuating 05:46 PM</li> <li>circumstances that they aren't done yet, and that's</li> <li>part of the investigation, which I would hope it</li> <li>would be in the report.</li> <li>Q. Is it possible, also, in that circumstance,</li> <li>there are limited resources, and the district has 05:46 PM</li> <li>determined to focus those resources first in what it</li> <li>considers more priority repairs?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	<ul> <li>Q. What was the importance to you, this 05:42 PM particular information?</li> <li>Where did you include it in the status report?</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, compound. THE WITNESS: I don't know that it was 05:43 PM necessarily important. It was just another piece of data that I had gathered. I wouldn't suggest that everything on here I thought was equally important, but it's just I was trying to give them some sense of the stuff that I had been looking at. 05:43 PM BY MR. REED:</li> <li>Q. Did you have an opinion, at the time you wrote this, as to whether L.A. Unified had an appropriate system in place for dealing with bathroom conditions within the district? 05:43 PM A. No.</li> <li>Q. Did you have an opinion one way or the other on that issue?</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>mechanism in place for dealing with maintenance and 05:45 PM</li> <li>operations of its facilities?</li> <li>A. No. With that, no. I mean, I don't think</li> <li>you could render an opinion on that little</li> <li>information.</li> <li>Q. You would need to know what systems were in 05:45 PM</li> <li>place; correct? What systems the district itself</li> <li>had</li> <li>A. Right. Right. There may be reasons why</li> <li>they haven't been fixed. They may be on a long-term</li> <li>maintenance plan. There may be a lot of extenuating 05:46 PM</li> <li>circumstances that they aren't done yet, and that's</li> <li>part of the investigation, which I would hope it</li> <li>would be in the report.</li> <li>Q. Is it possible, also, in that circumstance,</li> <li>there are limited resources, and the district has 05:46 PM</li> <li>considers more priority repairs?</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, calls for</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>Q. What was the importance to you, this 05:42 PM particular information?</li> <li>Where did you include it in the status report?</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, compound. THE WITNESS: I don't know that it was 05:43 PM necessarily important. It was just another piece of data that I had gathered. I wouldn't suggest that everything on here I thought was equally important, but it's just I was trying to give them some sense of the stuff that I had been looking at. 05:43 PM BY MR. REED:</li> <li>Q. Did you have an opinion, at the time you wrote this, as to whether L.A. Unified had an appropriate system in place for dealing with bathroom conditions within the district? 05:43 PM</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Did you have an opinion one way or the other on that issue?</li> <li>A. No.</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>mechanism in place for dealing with maintenance and 05:45 PM</li> <li>operations of its facilities?</li> <li>A. No. With that, no. I mean, I don't think</li> <li>you could render an opinion on that little</li> <li>information.</li> <li>Q. You would need to know what systems were in 05:45 PM</li> <li>place; correct? What systems the district itself</li> <li>had</li> <li>A. Right. Right. There may be reasons why</li> <li>they haven't been fixed. They may be on a long-term</li> <li>maintenance plan. There may be a lot of extenuating 05:46 PM</li> <li>circumstances that they aren't done yet, and that's</li> <li>part of the investigation, which I would hope it</li> <li>would be in the report.</li> <li>Q. Is it possible, also, in that circumstance,</li> <li>there are limited resources, and the district has 05:46 PM</li> <li>considers more priority repairs?</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, calls for</li> <li>incomplete hypothetical.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>Q. What was the importance to you, this 05:42 PM particular information?</li> <li>Where did you include it in the status report?</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, compound. THE WITNESS: I don't know that it was 05:43 PM necessarily important. It was just another piece of data that I had gathered. I wouldn't suggest that everything on here I thought was equally important, but it's just I was trying to give them some sense of the stuff that I had been looking at. 05:43 PM BY MR. REED:</li> <li>Q. Did you have an opinion, at the time you wrote this, as to whether L.A. Unified had an appropriate system in place for dealing with bathroom conditions within the district? 05:43 PM</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Did you have an opinion one way or the other on that issue?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Following up on the West Virginia article 05:43 PM</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>mechanism in place for dealing with maintenance and 05:45 PM</li> <li>operations of its facilities?</li> <li>A. No. With that, no. I mean, I don't think</li> <li>you could render an opinion on that little</li> <li>information.</li> <li>Q. You would need to know what systems were in 05:45 PM</li> <li>place; correct? What systems the district itself</li> <li>had</li> <li>A. Right. Right. There may be reasons why</li> <li>they haven't been fixed. They may be on a long-term</li> <li>maintenance plan. There may be a lot of extenuating 05:46 PM</li> <li>circumstances that they aren't done yet, and that's</li> <li>part of the investigation, which I would hope it</li> <li>would be in the report.</li> <li>Q. Is it possible, also, in that circumstance,</li> <li>there are limited resources, and the district has 05:46 PM</li> <li>determined to focus those resources first in what it</li> <li>considers more priority repairs?</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, calls for</li> <li>incomplete hypothetical.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Whether it's a priority or 05:46 PM</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>Q. What was the importance to you, this 05:42 PM particular information?</li> <li>Where did you include it in the status report?</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, compound. THE WITNESS: I don't know that it was 05:43 PM necessarily important. It was just another piece of data that I had gathered. I wouldn't suggest that everything on here I thought was equally important, but it's just I was trying to give them some sense of the stuff that I had been looking at. 05:43 PM BY MR. REED:</li> <li>Q. Did you have an opinion, at the time you wrote this, as to whether L.A. Unified had an appropriate system in place for dealing with bathroom conditions within the district? 05:43 PM A. No.</li> <li>Q. Did you have an opinion one way or the other on that issue?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Following up on the West Virginia article 05:43 PM on that particular bathroom, Exhibit 20.</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>mechanism in place for dealing with maintenance and 05:45 PM</li> <li>operations of its facilities?</li> <li>A. No. With that, no. I mean, I don't think</li> <li>you could render an opinion on that little</li> <li>information.</li> <li>Q. You would need to know what systems were in 05:45 PM</li> <li>place; correct? What systems the district itself</li> <li>had</li> <li>A. Right. Right. There may be reasons why</li> <li>they haven't been fixed. They may be on a long-term</li> <li>maintenance plan. There may be a lot of extenuating 05:46 PM</li> <li>circumstances that they aren't done yet, and that's</li> <li>part of the investigation, which I would hope it</li> <li>would be in the report.</li> <li>Q. Is it possible, also, in that circumstance,</li> <li>there are limited resources, and the district has 05:46 PM</li> <li>determined to focus those resources first in what it</li> <li>considers more priority repairs?</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, calls for</li> <li>incomplete hypothetical.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Whether it's a priority or 05:46 PM</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>Q. What was the importance to you, this 05:42 PM particular information?</li> <li>Where did you include it in the status report?</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, compound. THE WITNESS: I don't know that it was 05:43 PM necessarily important. It was just another piece of data that I had gathered. I wouldn't suggest that everything on here I thought was equally important, but it's just I was trying to give them some sense of the stuff that I had been looking at. 05:43 PM BY MR. REED:</li> <li>Q. Did you have an opinion, at the time you wrote this, as to whether L.A. Unified had an appropriate system in place for dealing with bathroom conditions within the district? 05:43 PM</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Did you have an opinion one way or the other on that issue?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. Following up on the West Virginia article 05:43 PM</li> <li>on that particular bathroom, Exhibit 20.</li> <li>Do you think that it is possible to look at</li> </ul>	<ul> <li>mechanism in place for dealing with maintenance and 05:45 PM</li> <li>operations of its facilities?</li> <li>A. No. With that, no. I mean, I don't think</li> <li>you could render an opinion on that little</li> <li>information.</li> <li>Q. You would need to know what systems were in 05:45 PM</li> <li>place; correct? What systems the district itself</li> <li>had</li> <li>A. Right. Right. There may be reasons why</li> <li>they haven't been fixed. They may be on a long-term</li> <li>maintenance plan. There may be a lot of extenuating 05:46 PM</li> <li>circumstances that they aren't done yet, and that's</li> <li>part of the investigation, which I would hope it</li> <li>would be in the report.</li> <li>Q. Is it possible, also, in that circumstance,</li> <li>there are limited resources, and the district has 05:46 PM</li> <li>determined to focus those resources first in what it</li> <li>considers more priority repairs?</li> <li>MR. ELIASBERG: Objection, calls for</li> <li>incomplete hypothetical.</li> <li>THE WITNESS: Whether it's a priority or 05:46 PM</li> <li>not, I think they need to be identified and there</li> <li>needs to be some plan put in place to get them up to</li> </ul>

	Page 584		Page 586
1	Q. Paragraphs 40 to 42 of your report. In the 05:46 PM	1	stipulation. Actually, let me check it in terms of 05:50 PM
2	Equitable Funding section on page 11, in particular	2	the number of days.
3	in paragraph 42, you state that there is, and I'm	3	(Discussion off the record.)
4	quoting, "Another related problem is that unless a	4	MR. SIMMONS: We just have noticed, in the
5	school district has a person hired on the staff to'	5	course of reviewing our exhibits, that we appeared
6	chase' the state funding, there is little hope that 05:47 PM	6	to have skipped an exhibit number. So we don't have 05:57 PM
7	local districts will be given dollars to assist with	7	an Exhibit No. 15. We have Exhibit 14, and then it
8	maintenance issues in their district."	8	skips to Exhibit 16.
9	Based on that, do you have the opinion that	9	Also, I will read a stipulation into the
10	larger school districts with more staff are	10	record that will govern the entire three days of the
11	disproportionately favored in the California system 05:47 PM	11	Myers deposition, Dr. Myers' deposition. That 05:57 PM
12	when it comes to funding for maintenance?	12	stipulation is as follows: May we stipulate that
13	A. I don't have any idea. I don't think large	13	copies of documents attached to the deposition may
14	necessarily means the personnel are there. You	14	be used as originals?
15	know, if what you're suggesting is do I think they	15	May we stipulate that the original of the
16	can afford to hire somebody versus a smaller 05:47 PM	16	deposition be signed under penalty of perjury; that 05:57 PM
17	district, I wouldn't I wouldn't necessarily say	17	the original be delivered to the office of Mr. Peter
18	that's true.	18	Eliasberg; that the reporter is relieved of
19	Q. Do you have an opinion as to whether	19	liability for the original of the deposition; that
20	Los Angeles Unified School District has is likely	20	the witness will have 45 days from the date
21	to have the staff in place to allow it without 05:48 PM	21	of the court reporter transmittal letter to 05:58 PM
22	assistance from the state to understand what the	22	Mr. Eliasberg to sign and correct the deposition,
23	greatest needs are within L.A. Unified School	23	and that Mr. Eliasberg shall notify all parties in
24	District for maintenance and repair of its school	24	writing of any changes in the deposition, and that
25	buildings?	25	if there are no such changes communicated within
	Page 585		Page 587

1	MR. ELIASBERG: Can you read that question 05:48 PM	1	that time, that any unsigned and uncorrected copy 05:58 PM
2	back?	2	may be used for all purposes, as if signed and
3	(The reporter read the pending question.)	3	corrected?
4	THE WITNESS: I don't have an opinion about	4	Can we stipulate to that?
5	L.A., but I have worked in other large urban	5	Also, Mr. Eliasberg will make the original
6	districts. My experience has been that it's very 05:49 PM	6	transcript available, if needed, at any hearing or 05:58 PM
7	difficult, because they are so short staffed, to be	7	the trial of the case. And if the original
8	able to do those kind of inventories and keep them	8	transcript is not so made available for any reason,
9	up. And typically they hire go outside and hire	9	that an unsigned copy can be used as if it were the
10	somebody to do those master plan studies, but I	10	original.
11	don't know about L.A. 05:49 PM	11	MR. ELIASBERG: So stipulated. 05:58 PM
12	Q. In any of those larger urban districts that	12	MR. SIMMONS: So stipulated.
13	you have worked with, has it been necessary for the	13	MR. REED: So stipulated.
14	state to identify for that school district what its	14	(TIME NOTED: 5:58 P.M.)
15	master plan ought to be?	15	
16	A. Yes, in some cases. 05:49 PM	16	
17	Q. Which cases?	17	
18	A. In Ohio. The state worked with the local,	18	
19	and they brought in a team and evaluated all the	19	
20	facilities and helped them prioritize.	20	
21	Q. Which local? How many locals? 05:49 PM	21	
22	A. The whole state.	22	
23	MR. REED: I don't have any further	23	
24	questions.	24	
25	MR. ELIASBERG: I'm okay with your	25	

$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	I declare under penalty of perjury under the laws of the State of California tat the foregoing is true and correct.   Executed on	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	Page 590 IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have subscribed my name this 7th day of February, 2003. JO ANN BRUSCELLA, CSR No. 4295
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	Page 589 STATE OF CALIFORNIA ) ss: COUNTY OF SAN FRANCISCO ) I, JO ANN BRUSCELLA, CSR No. 4295, do hereby certify: That the foregoing deposition testimony of NANCY RUTH MYERS, Ed.D., was taken before me at the time and place therein set forth, at which time the witness was placed under oath and was affirmed by me to tell the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth; that the testimony of the witness and all objections made by counsel at the time of the examination were recorded stenographically by me, and were thereafter transcribed under my direction and supervision, and that the foregoing pages contain a full, true and accurate record of all proceedings and testimony to the best of my skill and ability. I further certify that I am neither counsel for any party to said action, nor am I related to any party to said action, nor am I in any way interested in the outcome thereof.	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\\25\end{array} $	Page 591 I N D E X VOLUME III FRIDAY, JANUARY 24, 2003 WITNESS EXAMINATION NANCY RUTH MYERS, Ed.D. (By Mr. Simmons) 375 (By Mr. Seferian) 404 (By Mr. Hajela) 487 (By Mr. Reed) 507

Page 594 Page 592 **DEPOSITION EXHIBITS DEPOSITION EXHIBITS** NANCY RUTH MYERS, Ed.D. NANCY RUTH MYERS, Ed.D. NUMBER DESCRIPTION **IDENTIFIED** NUMBER DESCRIPTION **IDENTIFIED** Chain of e-mails, the first of which Document entitled "Los Angeles Times, 553 Copyright 2001/The Times Mirror Company is dated 12/21/01 from Young to Myers Tuesday, October 30, 2001, California; Metro Desk" Document entitled "Operations and Maintenance Data Collection, February 7,2002" Document entitled "Summary of Information from Review of Literature Document entitled "School Maintenance" 384 for Maintenance and operations Handwritten notes Document entitled "School Portrait #1: Jefferson High School" Handwritten notes Article entitled "Special Report, Handwritten notes Bathroom problems overflowing" Document entitled "Building Document entitled "Summary of Maintenance Survey" Research Regarding Standards for Maintenance and Operations for Public Letter dated 2/7/01 from Stenzler to 394 Schools and Other Public and Private Institutions" Hairston and attached Building Maintenance Survey-Inspection Report 

Page 593

#### DEPOSITION EXHIBITS NANCY RUTH MYERS, Ed.D.

5		
4	NUM	IBER DESCRIPTION IDENTIFIED
5	12	Document entitled "Top Ten Education 402
6		Bills for the 2001 Legislative Session"
7		
8	13	E-mail chain, the first of which is 403
9		dated 2/6/02 from Furey to Myers
10		
11	14	Document entitled "Additional Materials 435
12		Provided to Expert Nancy Myers"
13		
14	15	(No Exhibit 15 was marked.)
15		
16	16	Interoffice Memorandum dated 3/27/01 545
17		from Robert to Members, Board of
18		Education, and attached document entitled
19		"Safe and Clean School Environment,
20		Adopted February 27, 2001," and "Annual
21		Campus/Facilities Inspection Form"
22		
23		
24		
25		